

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA  
ARCHAEOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA  
ARCHAEOLOGICAL  
LIBRARY

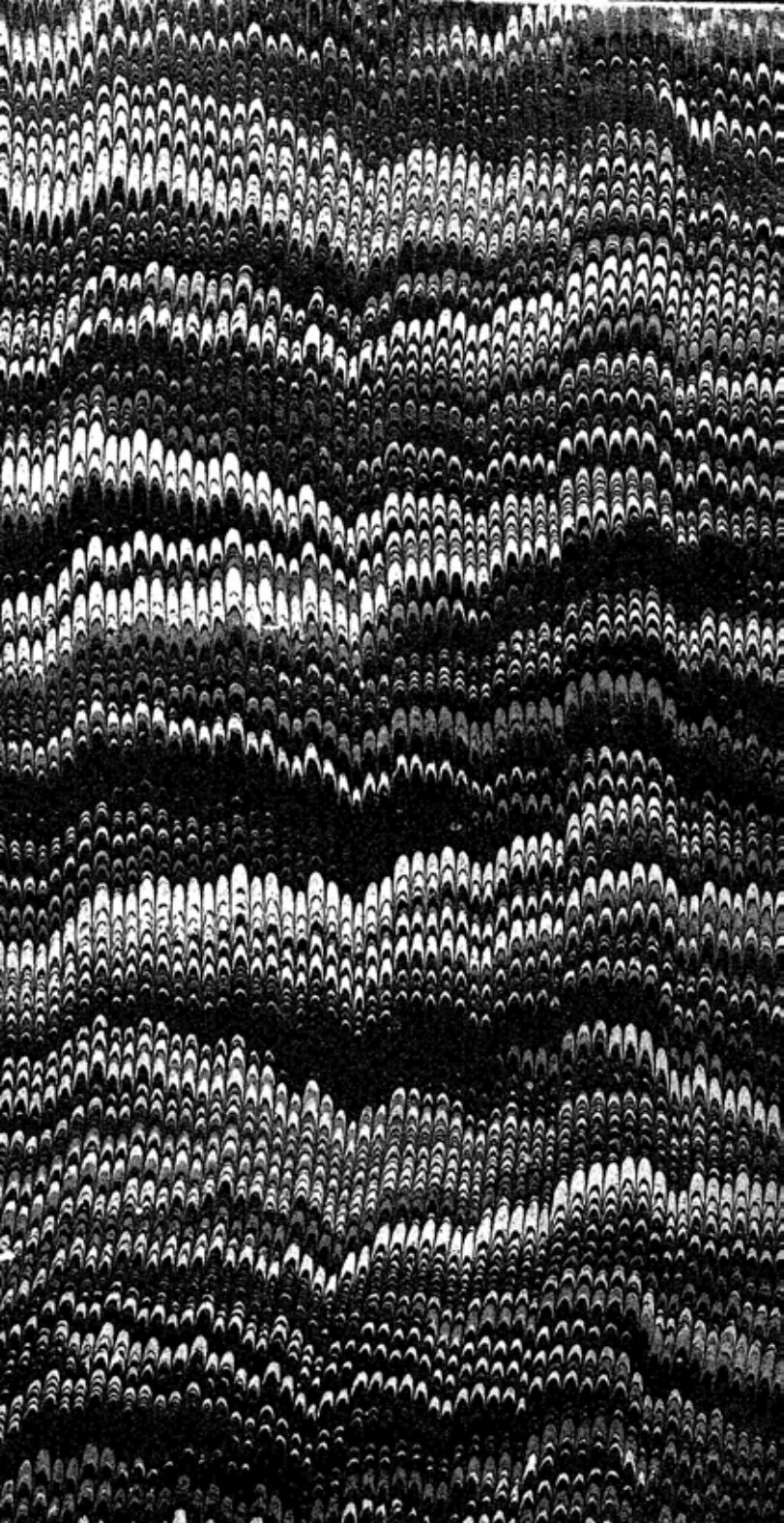
---

ACCESSION NO. 9202

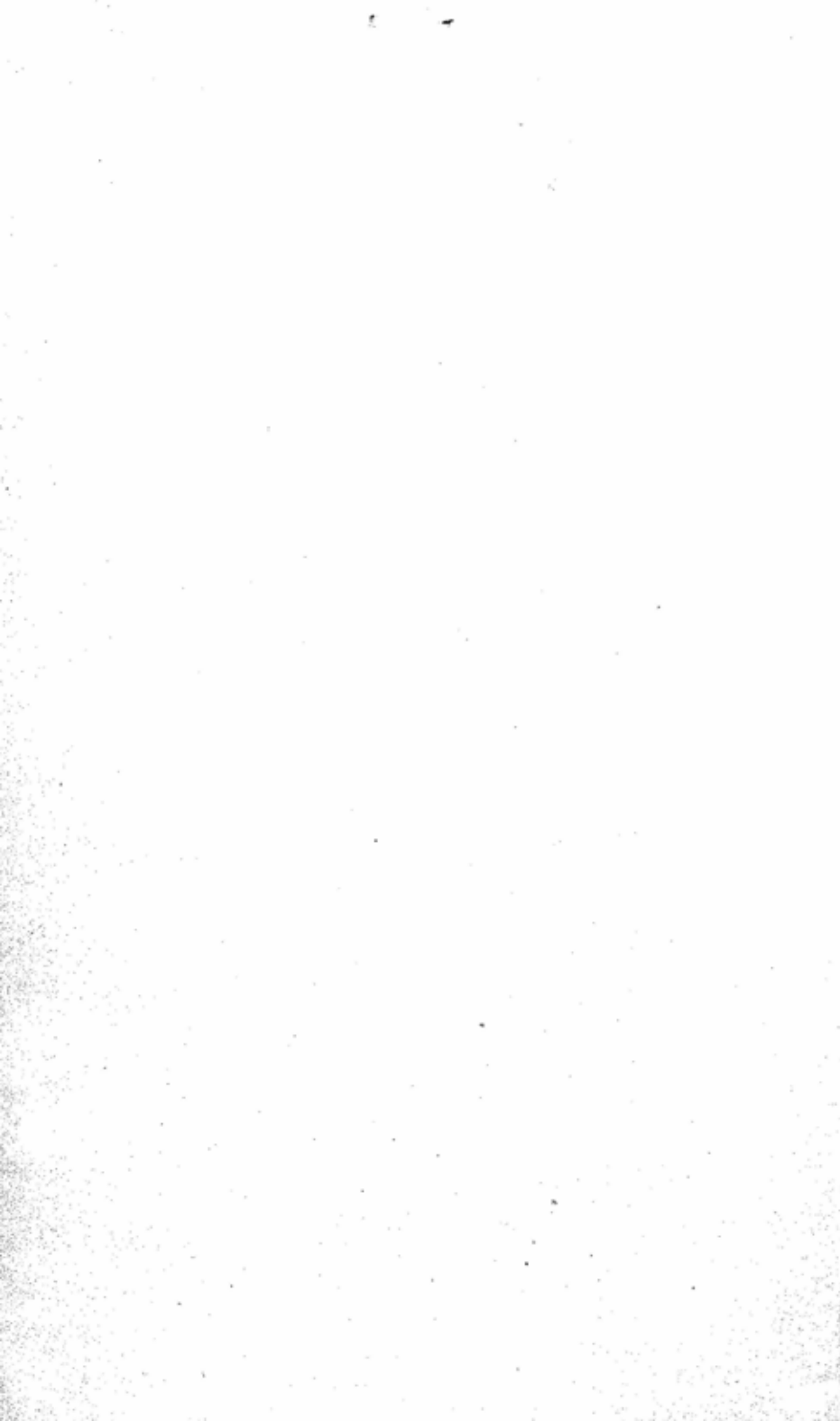
CALL No. BPa 3 / Pat / Tay

D.G.A. 79



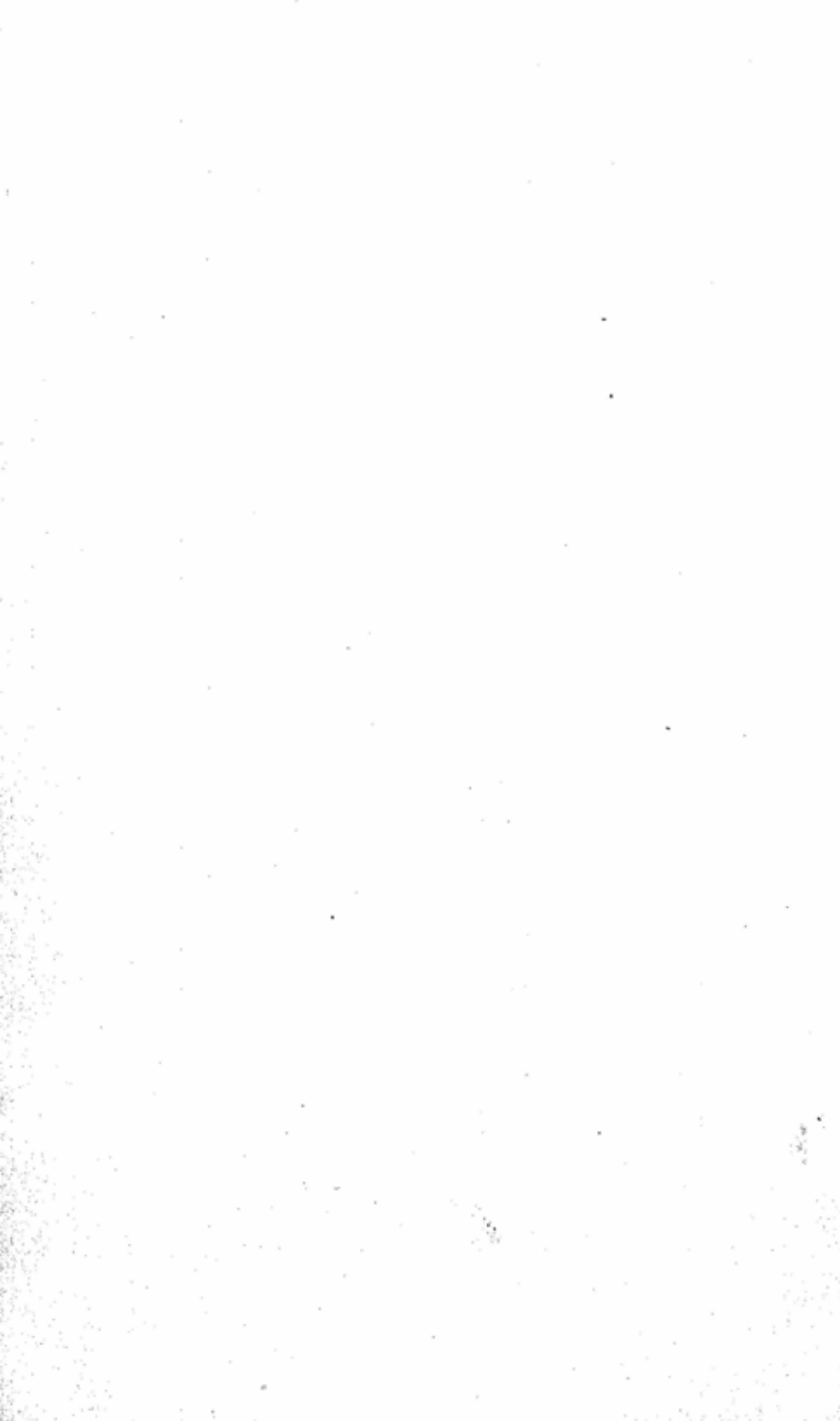






PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGA





Pali Text Society

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. I.

9202

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.

BPa 3

Pat. / Tay

London

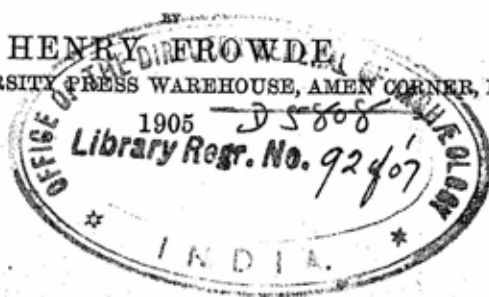
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

HENRY D. FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1905

Library Regr. No. 92407



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL  
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. .... 9202 .....

Date..... 2-8-57 .....

Call No. .... BPa3 .....

Pat / Tay



## PREFACE

IN the preparation of this edition I have used the following MSS.:

S=a paper MS. in Sinhalese character, belonging to Professor Rhys Davids.

M=Mandalay palm-leaf MS. in Burmese character, from the India Office Library.

I have also consulted the Siamese edition of the *Paṭisambhidā* and occasionally noted its readings, distinguishing it as K.

In the Preface to my edition of the *Kathā Vatthu* I pointed out that the text of that treatise in the Siamese edition adhered very closely to the Burmese tradition. However, the late Professor Hardy of Würzburg, in the last volume of his edition of the *Aṅguttara-Nikāya*, gave it as his opinion that, as far as that work was concerned, the Siamese text held an intermediate place between the Sinhalese and Burmese versions. This statement holds good of the *Paṭisambhidā* also, where Sinhalese MSS. seem to have been utilized to as great an extent as Burmese. A curious and instructive instance occurs at the end of I. 6 (p. 57 of text). The Mandalay MS. rightly reads 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo khandhā phassasamudayā,' but K. has 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā *tī sese* khandhā phassasamudayā.' This reading is, of course, impossible, but the key to its existence is given by the Sinhalese MS., which reads *tisso* for *tayo*, and it would seem that the Siamese editor, noticing that the gender was wrong and apparently having no Burmese MS. to correct him, assumed the existence of a break between the two 's's of *tisso*, thus converting *sso* into *sese*—one has only to write

the word in Sinhalese characters to see how easily this might happen, especially if the 's' s were not closely joined in the MS. In III. 28 (p. 174, note 8) K's reading *nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena* for Sinhalese *nirupadhisaṅkhātena* is probably a gloss; cf. Childers, s.v. 'upadhi.'

The first two lines of the Gāthā in II. 64 (p. 160) occur in the Sutta Nipāta 116 (Vasalasutta); the remaining couplet in our text is not found there, but as it is in substance merely the inversion of the preceding lines, its addition required no great original effort on the part of the compiler of the Paṭisambhidā. Again, the last line of the Gāthā on p. 172 = the last line of Dhammapada, 178 (Lokavagga). The whole Paṭisambhidā Gāthā is followed in the text by a commentary, and it will be interesting, when the Commentary on the Dhammapada is published, to see whether Buddhaghosa made any use of this early Piṭaka exegesis for his own purposes.

It may be noted here that the Mātikā gives the contents, not of the whole work, but of the Nānakathā only, the opening chapter of the Mahāvaggo.

In conclusion, my best thanks are due to the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., and to Professor Rhys Davids for that of the Sinhalese MS. from his collection.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

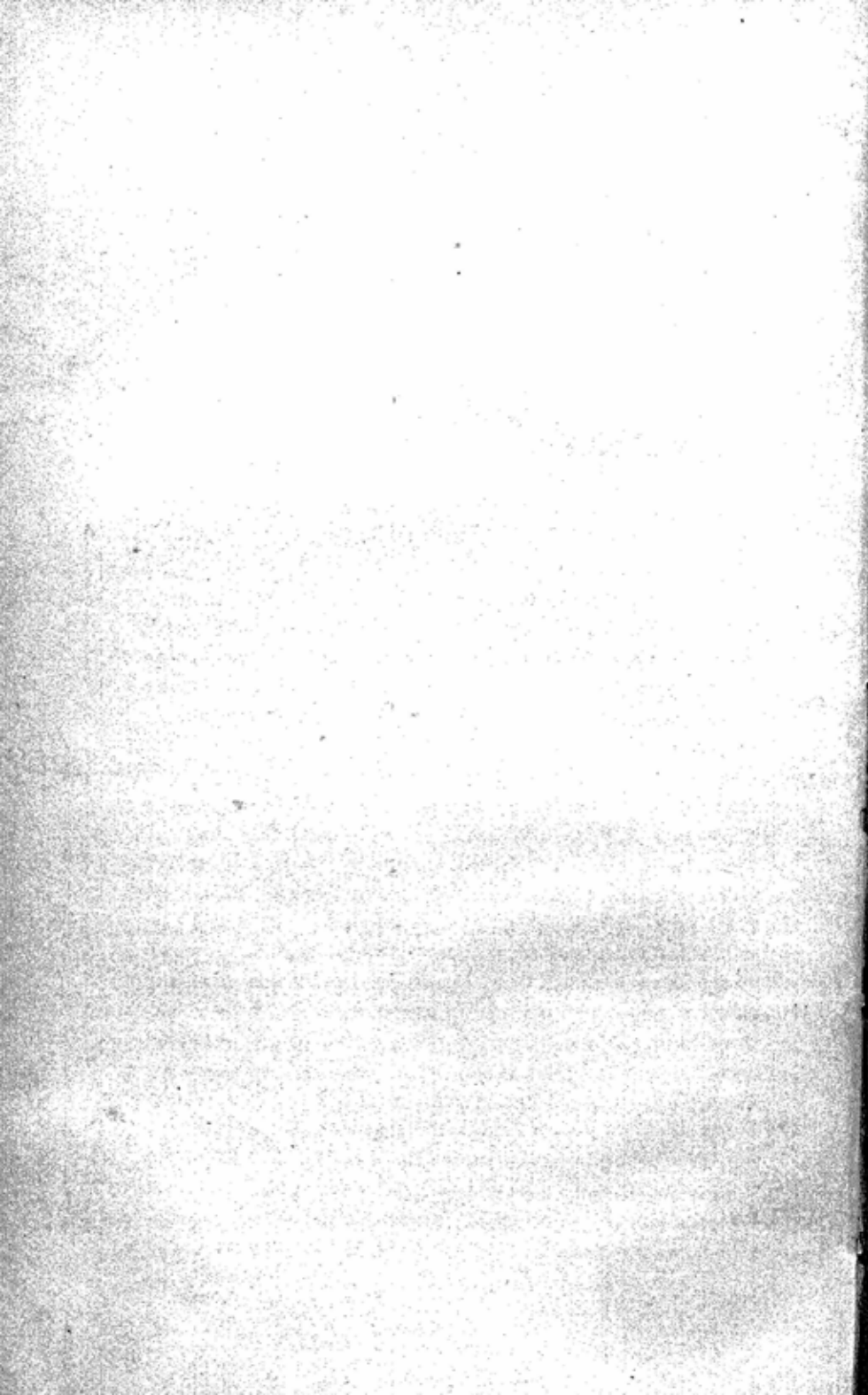
July, 1905.

# CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

## MAHĀVAGGO

	PAGE
MĀTIKĀ - - - - -	1
I. NĀṆAKATHĀ - - - - -	4
II. DIṬṬHIKATHĀ - - - - -	135
III. ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ - - - - -	162





## PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-  
SAMBUDDHASSA

[MĀTIKĀ]

SOTĀVADHĀNE paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sutvāna saṁvare  
paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Saṁvaritvā samādahane paññā  
samādhībhāvanāmāye ñāṇaṃ ; Paccayapariggahe paññā  
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ ; Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dham-  
mānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ ;  
Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā  
udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ ; Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā  
bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ; Bhayatupaṭ-  
thāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ ; Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā  
santitṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; Bahid-  
dhāvutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā gotrabhuññāṇaṃ ; Dubhato-  
vutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ; Payogapaṭipas-  
saddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ; Chinnamanupassane paññā  
vimuttiñāṇaṃ ; Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā  
paccavekkhāne ñāṇaṃ ; Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vat-  
thunānatte ñāṇaṃ ; Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaraṇā-  
natte ñāṇaṃ ; Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte  
ñāṇaṃ ; Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte  
ñāṇaṃ ; Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte  
ñāṇaṃ ; Abhiññāpaññā ñātatthe ñāṇaṃ ; Pariññāpaññā  
tiranatthe ñāṇaṃ ; Pahāṇapaññā pariccāgatthe ñāṇaṃ ;  
Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasatthe ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyāpaññā  
phussanatthe ñāṇaṃ ; Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisamb-



hide ñāṇaṃ; Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Vihāranānatte paññā viharatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Avikkhepapaṭisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarika-samādhismiṃ ñāṇaṃ; Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paññādhimuttatāpaññā arāṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭipassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvataṭṭha paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ; Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatāpaññā samasīsatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Puthunānattekatta-tejapariyādāne paññā sallekattṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Asallinattapahitattapaggahatṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ; Nānādharmappakāsanatā paññā atthasandaseane ñāṇaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgabatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Veditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ; Phutṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ; Samodahane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Suññate paññā ñāṇavivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Vossagge paññā vimokkavivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Tatṭhatṭhe paññā saccavivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjhanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ; Vitakkaṇipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyoḡāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Tinnāṃ cittānaṃ vippharattā indriyānaṃ pasādasena nānattekattaviññāṇacariyāpariyoḡāhane paññā cetopariyañāṇaṃ; Pacca-yappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāravasena pariyoḡāhane paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ; Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe paññā dibbacakkuñāṇaṃ; Catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tinnāṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṭṭha paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ; Pariññatṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ; Pahānatṭhe paññā

samudaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ ; niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yamakaṭāṭhāre ñāṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiya ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, anāvaraṇaṇaṃ. Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni, imesaṃ tesattatīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sattasatthī ñāṇāni sāvakaśādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehīti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

## I

[MAHĀVAGGE NĀYAKATHĀ

## SECTION I.]

1. KATHAṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā pahātebbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā sacchikātebbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā tthitibhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā viśesabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā nibbedabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe dhammā anattā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-

saccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā; dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhātuyo; tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā, tayo dhātuyo; cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā, cattāri ariyasaccāni; pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā, pañca vimuttāyatanāni; cha dhammā abhiññeyyā, cha anutariyāni; satta dhammā abhiññeyyā, satta niddasavathūni; aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā, aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni; nava dhammā abhiññeyyā, nava anupubbavīhārā; dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā, dasa nijjaravathūni.

3. Sabbāṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpā abhiññeyyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ<sup>1</sup> cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddā abhiññeyyā; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhā abhiññeyyā; jivhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā; kāyo abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā; mano abhiññeyyo, dhammā abhiññeyyā; manovīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ.

4. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vedanā abhiññeyyā, saññā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhā abhiññeyyā, kāyo abhiññeyyo, mano abhiññeyyo; rūpā abhiññeyyā, saddā abhiññeyyā, gandhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā, dhammā abhiññeyyā; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sota-vīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manovīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; cakkhusamphasso abhiñ-

<sup>1</sup> yamidaṃ, M.

ñeyyo, sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo, ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo, jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo, kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāññā abhiññeyyā, saddasāññā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāññā abhiññeyyā, rasasāññā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāññā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāññā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, saddasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, rasasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā; rūpatanḥā abhiññeyyā, saddatanḥā abhiññeyyā, gandhatanḥā abhiññeyyā, rasatanḥā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbatanḥā abhiññeyyā, dhammatanḥā abhiññeyyā; rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo, saddavitakko abhiññeyyo, gandhavitaḥko abhiññeyyo, rasavitakko abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo, dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo; rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo, saddavicāro abhiññeyyo, gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo, rasavicāro abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo, dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

5. Paṭhavīdhātu abhiññeyyā, āpodhātu abhiññeyyā, tejodhātu abhiññeyyā, vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā, ākāsadhātu abhiññeyyā, viññānadhātu abhiññeyyā; paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tejokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nilakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, lohitaḥkasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viññānakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

6. Kesā abhiññeyyā, lomā abhiññeyyā, nakhā abhiññeyyā, dantā abhiññeyyā, taco abhiññeyyo, maṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nahāru<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyā, atṭhī abhiññeyyā, atṭhiṃṇjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, yakaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kilomakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pihakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, papphāsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ,

<sup>1</sup> nhāru, M.



antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, antagaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, karisaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pubbo abhiññeyyo, lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sedo abhiññeyyo, medo abhiññeyyo, assu abhiññeyyo,<sup>1</sup> vasā abhiññeyyā, kheḷo abhiññeyyo, siṅghānikā abhiññeyyā, lasikā abhiññeyyā, muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhudhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, cakkhuvīññādhātu abhiññeyyā; sotadhātu abhiññeyyā, saddadhātu abhiññeyyā, sotaviññādhātu abhiññeyyā; ghānadhātu abhiññeyyā, gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā, ghānaviññādhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhādhātu abhiññeyyā, rasadhātu abhiññeyyā, jivhāviññādhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbādhātu abhiññeyyā, kāyaviññādhātu abhiññeyyā; manodhātu abhiññeyyā, dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā, manoviññādhātu abhiññeyyā. Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

8. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo, rūpabhavo

<sup>1</sup> °abhiññeyyaṃ, M.

abhiññeyyo, arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo; saññābhavo abhiññeyyo, asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo, nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo. Paṭhamajjhāna<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Mettā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, karuṇā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, muditā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, upekkhā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāpaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā. Avijjā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, salāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phasso abhiññeyyo, vedanā abhiññeyyā, tanhā abhiññeyyā, upādānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

10. Bhavo abhiññeyyo, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

11. Dukkhaṃ pariññattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāma-

<sup>1</sup> Paṭhamam jhānaṃ, M.

raṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmaraṇasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhagāmīniyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Dukkhasa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmīniyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmīniyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhagāmīniyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudaya-nirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

14. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiñ-

ñeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

15. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhāresu . . . pe . . . viññāṇe . . . pe . . . cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

16. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhānā abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhī<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> vyādi, M.

abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo. Anuppādo abhiññeyyo, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, agatī abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, amataṃ<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyaṃ, asoko abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

17. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, anuppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, agatī abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, asoko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

18. 'Uppādo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

19. 'Anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agatī sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ,

<sup>1</sup> amaraṇaṃ, S.



‘ajarā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘avyādhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘amataṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘asoko sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘aparidevo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘anupāyāso<sup>1</sup> sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam.

20. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘āyuhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyuhanā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘vyādhi dukkhaṃ, avyādhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam; ‘upāyāso<sup>1</sup> dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam.

21. ‘Uppādo bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘nimittaṃ bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘āyuhanā bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘paṭisandhi bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘gati bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘nibbatti bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘upapatti bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘jāti bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘jarā bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘vyādhi bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘soko bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘paridevo bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam.

22. ‘Anuppādo khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘animittaṃ khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘anāyuhanā khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘appaṭisandhi khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘agati khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘anibbatti khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘anupapatti khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam, ‘ajāti khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyam.

<sup>1</sup> M. inserts before upāyāso—‘domanassaṃ dukkhaṃ, adomanassaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyam.

ñeyyaṃ, 'ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

23. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā bhayaṃ, anāyuhānā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisandhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati bhayaṃ, agati khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā bhayaṃ, ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi bhayaṃ, avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

24. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhānā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

25. 'Anuppādo nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhānā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ

nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

26. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyuhanā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ, avyādhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

27. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

28. 'Anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'asoko nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

29. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā saṅkhārā, anāyuhānā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi saṅkhārā, avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

30. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paripūraṭṭho<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyo, ekaggaṭṭho<sup>2</sup> abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāvilaṭṭho, abhiññeyyo, anījanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekappaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhiṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paḥānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vutṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vivaṭṭanaṭṭho<sup>3</sup> abhiññeyyo, santaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṇiṭṭaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, animittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, appanihiṭṭaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, suṇṇataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekaṛasaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

<sup>1</sup> paripūraṇaṭṭho, M.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> nivittaṇaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhattho<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyo, niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, hetuttho abhiññeyyo, dassanattho abhiññeyyo, adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

31. Samathassa<sup>2</sup> avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vipas-sanāya anupassanattho abhiññeyyo, samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhassa anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo, āram-maṇassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, līnassa cittassa pagga-hattho abhiññeyyo, uddhatassa cittassa viniggahattho<sup>3</sup> abhiññeyyo, ubhoviśuddhānaṃ ajjuhekkhanattho abhiñ-ñeyyo, viśesādhigamattho abhiññeyyo, uttaripativēdhattho abhiññeyyo, saccābhisamayattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhe patitthāpakattho abhiññeyyo.

32. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viri-yindriyassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, satindriyassa upaṭ-thānattho abhiññeyyo, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, paññindriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

33. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye<sup>4</sup> akampiyattho<sup>5</sup> abhiñ-ñeyyo, viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, satibalassa pamāde akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, samādhi-balassa uddhacce akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, paññābalassa avijjāya<sup>6</sup> akampiyattho abhiññeyyo.

34. Satisaṃbojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, dhammavicayasāṃbojjhaṅgassa pavicayattho abhiññeyyo, viriyasāṃbojjhaṅgassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, pitisaṃ-bojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo, passaddhisāṃboj-jhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo, samādhisāṃbojjhaṅ-gassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, upekkhāsāṃbojjhaṅgassa patisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

35. Sammāditthiā dassanattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-saṅkappassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāvācāya pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, sammākammantassa samuṭ-thānattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-ājivassa vodānattho abhiñ-

<sup>1</sup> yuganandhattho, S. ; yuganandhanattho, M. ; yuganad-dhattho, K.

<sup>2</sup> samatassa, S.    <sup>3</sup> niggahattho, S.    <sup>4</sup> assaddhiyo, S.

<sup>5</sup> akappiyattho, S.

<sup>6</sup> abhijjhāya, S. ; but avijjāya in sec. 50.



ñeyyo, sammāvāyāmassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammā-satiyā upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsamādhissa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

36. Indriyānaṃ adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, balānaṃ akampiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, satipaṭṭhānaṃ upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammappadhānaṃ padahaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, iddhipādānaṃ ijjhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccānaṃ tathaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, payogaṇaṃ paṭipassaddhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phalānaṃ sacchikiriyāṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vitakkassa abhiniropanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vicārassa upavicāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pītiyā pharaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sukhaṃ abhisandanāṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ekaggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vijānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pajānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sañjānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekodaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

37. Abhiññāya ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariññāya tīraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paḥānassa pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bhāvanāya ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyāya phasanaṭṭho<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āyatanānaṃ āyatanāṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saṅkhatānaṃ<sup>2</sup> saṅkhataṭṭho<sup>2</sup> abhiññeyyo, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

38. Cittatṭho<sup>3</sup> abhiññeyyo, cittānantarikaṭṭho<sup>4</sup> abhiññeyyo, cittassa vutṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vivaṭṭanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa hetuṭṭho<sup>5</sup> abhiññeyyo, cittassa paccayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vatthuṭṭho<sup>6</sup> abhiññeyyo, cittassa bhummaṭṭho<sup>7</sup> abhiññeyyo, cittassa ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa cariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa abhinīhāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

39. Ekatte āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vijānaṇaṭṭho

<sup>1</sup> passanaṭṭho, S.

<sup>2</sup> saṅkhāt°, M.

<sup>3</sup> cittassa cittatṭho, S.

<sup>4</sup> cittassānaṃ darikaṭṭho, S.

<sup>5</sup> hetatṭho, M.

<sup>6</sup> vattuṭṭho, S.

<sup>7</sup> bhūmatṭho, M.

abhiññeyyo, ekatte pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjānanattho<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyo, ekatte ekodatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pakkhandanattho<sup>2</sup> abhiññeyyo, ekatte pasīdanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte santiṭṭhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vimuñcanattho<sup>3</sup> abhiññeyyo, ekatte 'etaṃ santan' ti<sup>4</sup> passanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte yānikatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vatthukatatttho<sup>5</sup> abhiññeyyo, ekatte anuṭṭhitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paricitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamāraddhattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pariggahatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte parivārattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paripūratttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte samodhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte adhiṭṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte āsevanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bahulikammatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamuggatatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte suvimuttatttho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambujjhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte ujjotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anujotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭijotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjotanattho abhiññeyyo.

40. Pakāsanattho<sup>6</sup> abhiññeyyo, virocānattho abhiññeyyo, kilesānaṃ santāpanattho<sup>7</sup> abhiññeyyo, amalatttho abhiññeyyo, vimalatttho abhiññeyyo, nimmalattho abhiññeyyo; samatttho abhiññeyyo, samayattho abhiññeyyo; vivekattho abhiññeyyo, vivekacariyattho abhiññeyyo; virāgattho abhiññeyyo, virāgacariyattho abhiññeyyo;

<sup>1</sup> sañjāyanattho, S.

<sup>2</sup> vimuccanattho, S.

<sup>5</sup> vattukatattho, S.

<sup>2</sup> pakkhandhanattho, S. \*

<sup>4</sup> ekasantatī, S.

<sup>6</sup> patāpanattho, K.

<sup>7</sup> santanattho, S.

nirodhattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhacariyattho abhiññeyyo; vossaggattho<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyo, vossaggacariyattho abhiññeyyo; vimuttattho abhiññeyyo, vimutticariyattho abhiññeyyo.

41. Chandattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

42. Viriyattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

43. Cittattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

44. Vimaṃsattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya mūlattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya pādattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya padhānattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya paggahattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

45. Dukkhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa pīlanattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa santāpattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa viparināmattho abhiññeyyo; samudayattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa āyuhānattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa nidānattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa saññogattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa palibodhattho<sup>2</sup> abhiññeyyo; nirodho abhiñ-

<sup>1</sup> vossaggattho, M.

<sup>2</sup> palibodhanattho, S.



ñeyyo, nirodhassa nissaraṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

46. Tathaṭṭho<sup>1</sup> abhiññeyyo, anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhisamayāṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

47. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, abyāpādo abhiññeyyo, ālokasaññā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepo abhiññeyyo, dhamma-vavatthānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ñānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pāmojjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiya-jjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaṇñāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevaśaṇñānaśaṇñāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

48. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā, khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vayanupassanā abhiññeyyā, vipariṇāmaṇupassanā abhiññeyyā, animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā, appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā, suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā, adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanā abhiññeyyā, yathābhūtañānaḍassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ādinavānupassanā abhiññeyyā, patisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vivattaṇānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

49. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo, sotāpattiṭṭhalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, sakadāgāmimaggo abhiññeyyo, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, anāgāmimaggo abhiñ-

<sup>1</sup> tataṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anāgāmiṭṭhāsamāpatti abhiññeyyā, arahatta-maggo abhiññeyyo, arahattaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

50. Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paggahatthena viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upatthānatthena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

51. Upatthānatthena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pavicayatthena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pharaṇatthena pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, upasamatthena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, avikkhepatthena samādisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

52. Dassanatthena sammādiṭṭhi abhiññeyyā, abhiniropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo, pariggahatthena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā, samutthānatthena sammākamanto abhiññeyyo, vodānatthena sammā-ājīvo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena sammāsati abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi abhiññeyyo.

53. Adhipāteyyatthena indriyā abhiññeyyā, akampiyatthena balā abhiññeyyā, niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā abhiññeyyā, hetutthena maggo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena satipatthānā abhiññeyyā, padahanatthena sammāpadhānā abhiññeyyā, ijjhanatthena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā, tathatthena<sup>1</sup> saccā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena samatho abhiññeyyo, anupassanatthena vipassanā abhiññeyyā, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

54. Samvaratthena silavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, dassanatthena diṭṭhi-

<sup>1</sup> tatatthena, S.

visuddhi abhiññeeyā ; muttatthēna vimokkho abhiññeeyo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā abhiññeeyā, pariccāgatthēna vimutti abhiññeeyā, samucchēdatthēna khaye ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyāṃ, paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyāṃ, chando mūlatthēna abhiññeeyo, manasikāro samuttānātthēna abhiññeeyo, phasso samodhānatthēna abhiññeeyo, vedanā samosaraṇātthēna abhiññeeyā, samādhi pamukhatthēna abhiññeeyo, sati adhipateyyatthēna abhiññeeyā, paññā tatuttaratthēna<sup>1</sup> abhiññeeyā, vimutti sārattēna abhiññeeyā, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānatthēna abhiññeeyāṃ.

55. Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti ; tañ ñātattēna<sup>2</sup> ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthēna paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā abhiññeeyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ti.

#### D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

56. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā pariññeeyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo pariññeeyo, phasso sāsavo upādāniyo;<sup>3</sup> dve dhammā pariññeeyā, nāmañ ca rūpañ ca ; tayo dhammā pariññeeyā, tisso vedanā ; cattāro dhammā pariññeeyā, cattāro āhārā ; pañca dhammā pariññeeyā, pañc’ upādānakkhandhā ; cha dhammā pariññeeyā, cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni ; satta dhammā pariññeeyā, satta viññāṇatthititio ; atthā dhammā pariññeeyā, atthā lokadhammā ; nava dhammā pariññeeyā, nava sattāvāsā ; dasa dhammā pariññeeyā, dasāyatanāni.

57. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyāṃ. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pariññeeyāṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyāṃ, rūpā pariññeeyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ pariññeeyāṃ, cakkhusamphasso pariññeeyo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-

<sup>1</sup> catatttharatthēna, S. ; taduttaratthēna, K.

<sup>2</sup> tañ ñātattēna, M.

<sup>3</sup> upādāniyo, M.K.

sukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, saddā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . jivhā pariññeyyā, rasā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . kāyo pariññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . mano pariññeyyo, dhammā pariññeyyā; manoviññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, manosaṃphassa pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ.

58. Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, vedanā pariññeyyā, saññā pariññeyyā, saukhārā pariññeyyā, viññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaranaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya<sup>1</sup> vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññāto c'eva honti tīritā ca.

59. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dhammavavattānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dhammavavattānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ñānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ñānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Pāmojjaṃ<sup>2</sup> paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

<sup>1</sup> paṭilābhattāya, S.

<sup>2</sup> pāmujaṃ, M.

60. Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pathamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa catutthajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa viññānañcāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

61. Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dukkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dukkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Patinissaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa



paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Suññātānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa suññātānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

62. Adhipaññādharmavipassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādharmavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañāṇadassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ādinavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa ādinavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vivattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa vivattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

63. Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti: evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca. Tañ ñātattthena ñānaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ ti.

64. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā pahātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo, asmimāno; dve dhammā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavatanhā ca; tayo dhammā pahātabbā, tisso tanhā; cattāro dhammā pahātabbā, cattāro oghā; pañca dhammā pahātabbā, pañca nīvaraṇāni; cha dhammā pahātabbā, cha tanhākāyā; satta dhammā pahātabbā, sattānusayā; aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā, aṭṭha micchattā; nava dhammā pahātabbā, nava tanhāmūlā; dasa dhammā pahātabbā, dasa micchattā.

65. Dve pahānāni; samucchedappahānaṃ paṭipassadhippahānaṃ; samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhaya-gāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassadhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe. Tiṇi pahānāni; kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ, rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, samudaya-



saccaṃ paṇāpattivedhaṃ<sup>1</sup> paṭivijjhanto pajahati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca paṇānāni; vikkhambhānappahānaṃ, tadanāgappahānaṃ, samucchēdappahānaṃ, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ: vikkhambhānappahānaṃ ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāgappahānaṃ ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato,<sup>2</sup> samucchēdappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhayaḡāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇappahānaṃ ca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

66. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave paṭātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ paṭātabbaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave paṭātabbaṃ, rūpā paṭātabbā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ paṭātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso paṭātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā, taṃ pi paṭātabbaṃ. Sotaṃ paṭātabbaṃ, saddā paṭātabbā; ghānaṃ paṭātabbaṃ, gandhā paṭātabbā; jivhā paṭātabbā, rasā paṭātabbā; kāyo paṭātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā paṭātabbā; mano paṭātabbo, dhammā paṭātabbā; manoviññāṇaṃ paṭātabbaṃ, manosamphasso paṭātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā, taṃ pi paṭātabbaṃ.

Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññāṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhārā passanto pajahati, viññāṇaṃ passanto pajahati; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanattṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti; taṃ nātattṭhena nānaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā paṭātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃ pajānanā paññā sutamaye nānaṃ.

Tatīyabhāṇavāraṃ.

<sup>1</sup> pahanāṃ pativedhaṃ, S.

<sup>2</sup> samādhibhāvayato, M.

67. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvad-hānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, kāyagatā sati sātasaḥagatā; dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca; tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā, tayo samādhi; cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā, cattāro satipatṭhānā; pañca dhammā bhāvetabbā, pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi<sup>1</sup>; cha dhammā bhāvetabbā, cha anussatitṭhānāni; satta dhammā bhāvetabbā, satta bojjhaṅgā; aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo; nava dhammā bhāvetabbā, nava pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgāni; dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā, dasa kasiṇāyatanāni.

68. Dve bhāvanā, lokiya ca bhāvanā lokuttarā ca bhāvanā. Tisso bhāvanā, rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apariyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā; rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā,<sup>2</sup> atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, apariyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi<sup>3</sup> paṇitā. Catasso bhāvanā; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

69. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā, esanābhāvanā paṭilābhabhāvanā ekarasābhāvanā āsevanābhāvanā.

Katamā esanābhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samāpajantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti,' ayaṃ esanābhāvanā.

Katamā paṭilābhabhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samāpannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattan-tīti,' ayaṃ paṭilābhabhāvanā.

70. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā? 'Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena

<sup>1</sup> samādhi, M.

<sup>2</sup> pahīnā, S.

<sup>3</sup> M. omits atthi.

bhāvanā; ‘paggahatthēna viriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato viriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘dassanatthēna paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyatthēna saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘kosajje akampiyatthēna viriyabalaṃ bhāvayato viriyabalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pamāde akampiyatthēna satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘uddhacce akampiyatthēna samādhibalānaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avijjāya akampiyatthēna paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

‘Upatthānatthēna satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pavicayatthēna dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘paggahatthēna viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato viriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pharaṇatthēna pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘upasaṃmatthēna passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatthēna samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’

bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'paṭisaṅkhānatṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

'Dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ bhāvayato sammāditṭhiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'pariggahatṭhena sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'samutṭhānatṭhena sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'vodānatṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammā-ājivassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'paggahatṭhena sammāvāyamaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'upaṭṭhānatṭhena sammāsatiṃ bhāvayato sammāsatiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhīṃ bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

71. Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayam pi āsevati, majjhantikasamayam pi āsevati, sāyaṇhasamayam pi āsevati, purebhattam pi āsevati, purime pi yāme āsevati, majjhime pi yāme āsevati, pacchime pi yāme āsevati, rattim pi āsevati, divā pi āsevati, rattindivā<sup>1</sup> pi āsevati, kāle<sup>2</sup> pi āsevati, junhe pi āsevati, vasse pi āsevati, hemante pi āsevati, gimhe pi āsevati, purime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchime pi vayokhandhe āsevati; ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

72. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā; tattha<sup>3</sup> jātānaṃ dham-

<sup>1</sup> rattidivā, M.S.

<sup>2</sup> akāle (l), S.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekara-  
saṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā,  
āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

78. Kathaṃ tattha<sup>1</sup> jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-  
naṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena jātā  
dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ  
dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ  
pajahato abyāpādasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ  
nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativat-  
tanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahato āloka-  
saññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’  
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;  
‘uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepasena jātā dhammā  
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ  
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vicikicchāṃ pajahato dham-  
mavavathānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nāti-  
vattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena  
bhāvanā; ‘avijjāṃ pajahato ñāṇavasena jātā dhammā  
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammā-  
naṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘aratiṃ pajahato  
pāmojjasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’  
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;  
‘nīvaraṇaṃ pajahato paṭhamajjhānavasena jātā dhammā  
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ  
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;<sup>1</sup> vitakkavicāre pajahato dutti-  
yajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’  
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;  
‘pītiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā añña-  
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ  
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sukhadukkhe pajahato catut-  
thajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’  
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;  
‘rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato  
ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivaseṇa jātā dhammā, añña-

<sup>1</sup> tattha katthaṃ, S.



maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññānañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'viññānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākīñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññaṃ nāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccā-nupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'attasaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nandīṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ghānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'āyuhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato viparipāmānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitaṇupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññādhammavipassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sammohābhinevesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtañāpadassanavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘ālayābhinivesaṃ pajahato ādinavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivatṭanānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘ditṭhekatṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘olārike kilese pajahato sakadāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘anusahagāte kilese pajahato anāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā: evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

74. Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena pañcin-driyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādavasena pañc’ indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā



... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ indriyanaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

75. Kathaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā.

76. Kathaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññānaṃ passanto bhāveti; cakkhum ... pe ... jarāmaraṇaṃ ... pe ... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanatṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; taṃ nātatṭhena nānaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye nānaṃ.

Catutthabhānavāraṃ.

77. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye nānaṃ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo, akuppā cetovimutti; dve dhammā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca; tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā, tisso vijjā; cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā, cattāri sāmāññaphalāni; pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā, pañca dhammakkhandhā; cha dhammā sacchikātabbā,

cha abhiññā; satta dhammā sacchikātabbā, satta khīṇāsa-  
vabalāni; atṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā, atṭha vimokkhā;  
nava dhammā sacchikātabbā, nava anupubbanirodhā; dasa  
dhammā sacchikātabbā, dasa asekhā dhammā.

78. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave sacchikātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhik-  
khave sabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ? Cakkhum bhikkhave  
sacchikātabbaṃ, rūpā sacchikātabbā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ  
sacchikātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ  
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā  
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātab-  
baṃ; sotaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, saddā sacchikātabbā . . .  
pe . . . ghānaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, gandhā sacchikātabbā,  
jivhā sacchikātabbā, rasā sacchikātabbā, kāyo sacchikā-  
tabbo, phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā, mano sacchikātabbo,  
dhammā sacchikātabbā, manovīññāṇaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ,  
manosamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassa-  
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā  
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātabbaṃ. Rūpaṃ  
passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṃ passanto sacchikaroti,  
saññaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchi-  
karoti, viññāṇaṃ passanto sacchikaroti; cakkhum . . .  
pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nib-  
bānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye  
dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā<sup>1</sup> honti;  
tañ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati  
—‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-  
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā,’<sup>2</sup> Ime dhammā  
ṭṭhitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, Ime dhammā  
nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampaṇanā paññā  
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Paṭhamajjhānassa lābhiṃ kāmasahagatā saññā mana-  
sikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanu-  
dhammatā satī santitṭhati, ṭṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo; avitak-  
kasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhā-  
giyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samu-

<sup>1</sup> phusitā, K.; sacchikatā, S.

<sup>2</sup> pahāna°, S.

dācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Dutiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tatiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Catutthajjhānassa lābhiṃ uppekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Viññānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nib-

bedhabbhāgiyo dhammo. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajāna-  
natthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā hānabbhā-  
giyā, Ime dhammā tthitibbhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesa-  
bhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabbhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ,  
tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

79. Kathaṃ ‘Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā  
dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-  
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayattthena, dukkhaṃ khayattthena,  
anattā asāraikatthēnāti’ sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā  
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ,  
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayattthena,  
dukkhaṃ khayattthena, anattā asāraikatthēnāti’ sotāvad-  
hānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; tañ ñātāt-  
thēna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sabbe  
saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā  
anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye  
ñāṇaṃ.

80. Kathaṃ ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ duk-  
khasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ  
ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-  
saccaṃ’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye  
ñāṇaṃ?

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Jāti pi  
dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, sokapari-  
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, appiyehi<sup>1</sup> sam-  
payogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’icchaṃ  
na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānak-  
khandā pi dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi  
tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khand-  
hānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi  
tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā khandiccaṃ pāliccaṃ  
valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ  
vuccati jarā.

<sup>1</sup> apiyehi, M.

Tattha katamañ maraṇaṃ? Yā tesañ tesañ sattānañ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānañ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānañ bhedo kalebarassa<sup>1</sup> nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo soko? Yo<sup>2</sup> ñātibyaśanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutthassa rogabyaśanena vā phutthassa sīlabyaśanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutthassa rogabyaśanena vā phutthassa sīlabyaśanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevi-tattaṃ vācāpalāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā lālappi-tattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamañ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyasamphassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamañ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosamphassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutthassa rogabyaśanena vā phutthassa sīlabyaśanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsitattaṃ upāyāsitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

82. Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho? Idha

<sup>1</sup> kalevarassa, M. K.

<sup>2</sup> S. M. omī yo.



yāssa<sup>1</sup> te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anatthakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati<sup>2</sup> samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yāssa te honti itthā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā<sup>3</sup> sālohitā vā, yā tehi asaṅgati<sup>2</sup> asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti'; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun' ti; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamā saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho, ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

83. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā<sup>4</sup> nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ—kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-

<sup>1</sup> yassa, S. K.

<sup>3</sup> S. M. omīti vā.

<sup>2</sup> M. has sandhiṃ before saṅgati.

<sup>4</sup> ponabbhavikā, M.

vatanhā, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisaṃmānā nivisati? Yaṃ loke piya-rūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke, ghānaṃ loke, jivhā loke, kāyo loke, mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piya-rūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammā loke, cakkhuvīññānaṃ loke . . . pe . . . manovīññānaṃ loke, cakkhusamphasso loke . . . pe . . . manosamphasso loke, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke. rūpasāññā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññā loke, rūpa-sāññetanā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññetanā loke, rūpatāṇhā loke . . . pe . . . dhammatāṇhā loke, rūpa-vitakko loke . . . pe . . . dhammavitakko loke, rūpa-vicāro loke . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

84. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

85. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā



sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāditṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisunā vācā veramaṇī, pharusā vācā veramaṇī, samphapalāpā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāpātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitam kappeti; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ

samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Taṃ nātattṥena nāṇaṃ pajānatattṥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanaṃ paññā sutamaye nāṇaṃ. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye nāṇaṃ.

## I. 2.

1. Kathaṃ sutvāna saṃvare paññā silamaye nāṇaṃ?

Pañca silāni—pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ अपरियन्तापारिसुद्धिसीलं paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ अपरामत्तपारिसुद्धिसीलं paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Anupasampannānaṃ pariyantasikkhāpadānaṃ—idaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Katamaṃ अपरियन्तापारिसुद्धिसीलं? Upasampannānaṃ अपरियन्तासिक्खāpadānaṃ—idaṃ अपरियन्तापारिसुद्धिसीलं.

Katamaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānaṃ kusaladhamme yuttānaṃ sekhapariyante<sup>1</sup> paripūrākārīnaṃ kāye ca jīvite ca anapekkhānaṃ pariccattajjivitānaṃ—idaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Katamaṃ अपरामत्तपारिसुद्धिसीलं? Sattannam sekhānaṃ—idaṃ अपरामत्तपारिसुद्धिसीलं.

<sup>1</sup> asekha°, K.

Katamañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilāṃ? Tathāgata-sāvakanāñ khīṇāsavānāñ Paccekabuddhānāñ Tathāgatanāñ Arahantānāñ Sammāsambuddhānāñ—idañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilāṃ.

2. Atthi silāñ pariyañtañ, atthi silāñ aperiyañtañ.

Tattha katamañ tañ silāñ pariyañtañ? Atthi silāñ lābhapariyañtañ, atthi silāñ yasapariyañtañ, atthi silāñ ñātipariyañtañ, atthi silāñ aṅgapariyañtañ, atthi silāñ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ lābhapariyañtañ? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ lābhapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ yasapariyañtañ? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ yasapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ ñātipariyañtañ? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ ñātipariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ aṅgapariyañtañ? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ aṅgapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silāñ jīvitapariyañtañ? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silāñ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Evarūpāni silāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūpasatthāni parāmattañhāni na samādhisañvattanikāni na avipparisāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañānapadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya sañvattanti—idañ tañ silāñ pariyañtañ.

3. Katamañ tañ silāñ aperiyañtañ? Atthi silāñ na

lābhapariyantam, atthi sīlam na yasapariyantam, atthi sīlam na ñātipariyantam, atthi sīlam na aṅgapariyantam, atthi sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Evarūpāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni achiddāni asabalāni akam-māsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatthāni samā-dhisamvattanikāni avippaṭṭisāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pītivatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhavatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañāpadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti—idam tam sīlam apariyantam.

4. Kiṃ sīlam? Kati sīlāni? Kimsamutṭhānam sīlam? Katidhammasamodhānam sīlam?

Kiṃ sīlan ti? Cetanā sīlam, cetasikaṃ sīlam, sam-varo sīlam, avitikkamo sīlam.

Kati sīlāniti? Tīpi sīlāni, kusalasīlam akusalasīlam abyākatasīlam.

Kimsamutṭhānam sīlan ti? Kusalacittasamutṭhānam

kusalasilāṃ, akusalacittasamutthānaṃ akusalasilāṃ, abyākatacittasamutthānaṃ abyākatasilāṃ.

Katidhammasamodhānaṃ silaṃ ti? Saṃvarasamodhānaṃ silāṃ, avitikkamasamodhānaṃ silāṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ silāṃ; pāpātipātāṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, kāmesu micchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, pisuṇāvācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, pharusavācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, abhijjhaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, micchādītthiṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, ālokasaññāya tṭhinamiddhaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāṃ, ñāṇena avijjāṃ, pāmojjena aratīṃ, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre, tatiyajjhānena pīṭhiṃ, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākāśānañcāyatana-saññaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ viññāṇañcāyatana-saññaṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññaṃ, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññaṃ, anattānupassanāya attasaññaṃ, nibbidānupassanāya nandīṃ, virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ, nirodhānupassanāya samudayaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññaṃ, vāyānupassanāya āyuhanaṃ, viparīṇāmanupassanāya dhuvasaññaṃ, animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ, appanīhitānupassanāya papīdhiṃ, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ, adhīpaññā-dhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇa-dassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appatisaṅkhaṃ,

vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ, sotāpattimaggena ditṭhekaṭṭhe kilese, sakadāgāmimaggena olārike kilese, anāgāmimaggena anusahagata kilese, arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ.

5. Pañca sīlāni; pāṇātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇi sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avipattiśārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraya saṃvattanti, parikkhāraya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpanaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā tṭhitāṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipañña; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto<sup>1</sup> sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satīṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

6. Pañca sīlāni; pāṇātipātassa, adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya, byāpādassa, micchādītṭhiyā, nekkhammena kāmaccchandassa, abyāpādena byāpādassa, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa, avikkhepena

<sup>1</sup> paṭiṭṭhahanto, M.



uddhaccassa, dhammavavattthānena vicikicchāya, nāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratīyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ, tatiyajjhānena pītiyā, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhānaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiya rūpasāññāya paṭighasaññāya nānatta-sāññāya, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiya ākāśānañcāyatana-sāññāya, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiya viññāṇaṇcāyatana-sāññāya, nevasāññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiya ākiñcaññāyatana-sāññāya, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya anat-tasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandīyā, virāgānupassanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññāya, vayānupassanāya āyuhanassa, vipariṇāṃ-ānupassanāya dhuvasaññāya, animittānupassanāya nimit-tassa, appanīhitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesassa, adhipaṇṇādhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesassa, yathābhūtañāṇadassanena sammohābhinivesassa, ādīnavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhāya, vivaṭṭānānupassanāya saññogābhinivesassa, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ, sakadāgāmi-maggena olārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ, anāgāmi-maggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ, arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, vera-maṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippaṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahu-likammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraya saṃvattanti, parik-khāraya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā tṭhitāṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicit-taṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaṇṇā; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho,

ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhi-  
cittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.  
Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati,  
passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ ad-  
hiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati,  
viriyāṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satīṃ upaṭṭhapento  
sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajā-  
nanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati,  
pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto  
sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāve-  
tabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ,  
pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sutvāna saṃvare  
paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ.’

### I. 3.

1. Kathaṃ saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhi-  
bhāvanāmāye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko samādhi—cittassa ekaggatā; dve samādhi—lokiyo  
samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi; tāyo samādhi—savitakka-  
savicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitak-  
kāvicāro samādhi; cattāro samādhi—hānabhāgiyo  
samādhi, tṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, visesabhāgiyo samādhi,  
nibbedabhāgiyo samādhi; pañca samādhi—pītipharaṇatā,  
sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā,<sup>1</sup> āloka-pharaṇatā, paccavekkhanānimittaṃ; cha samādhi—Buddhānussativasena  
cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Dhammānussativa-  
sena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Saṅghānus-  
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, sīlānus-  
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgā-  
nussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, deva-  
tānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi;  
satta samādhi—samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpatti-  
kusalatā, samādhissa tṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhāna-

<sup>1</sup> M. and S. have upekkhāpharaṇatā instead of ceto-  
pharaṇatā.

kusalatā, samādhissa kalyatākusalatā,<sup>1</sup> samādhissa gocarakusalatā, samādhissa abhinīhārakusalatā; attha samādhi — paṭhavikasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, āpokasiṇavasena . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇavasena, vāyokasiṇavasena, nilakasiṇavasena, pitakasiṇavasena, lohitakasiṇavasena, odātakasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi; nava samādhi—rūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, arūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, suññato samādhi, animitto samādhi, appaṇihito samādhi; dasa samādhi — uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitasaññāvasena, vikkhittakasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena,<sup>2</sup> lohitakasaññāvasena, puḷavakasaññāvasena,<sup>3</sup> atthikasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Ime pañcapaññāsa samādhi.

2. Api ca pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhittā—parigahatṭhena samādhi, parivāratṭhena samādhi, paripūrātṭhena samādhi, ekaggatṭhena samādhi, avikkhepatṭhena samādhi, avisārātṭhena samādhi, anāvilatṭhena samādhi, anīñjanatṭhena<sup>4</sup> samādhi, vimuttatṭhena samādhi, ekattupatṭhānavasena cittassa tṭhitattā samādhi, 'samaṃ esatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ n'esatīti' samādhi, samaṃ esitattā samādhi, visamaṃ n'esitattā samādhi, 'samaṃ ādiyatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ n'ādiyatīti' samādhi, samaṃ ādinṇattā samādhi, visamaṃ anādinṇattā samādhi, 'samaṃ paṭipajjatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ na paṭipajjatīti' samādhi, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhi, visamaṃ na paṭipannattā samādhi, 'samaṃ jhāyatīti' samādhi, 'visamaṃ jhāpetīti' samādhi, samaṃ jhātattā samādhi, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhi, samo ca hīto ca sukho cāti samādhi. Imā pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhittā. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmāye ñāṇaṃ.'

<sup>1</sup> kallatākallakusalatā, S. kallitakusalatā, K.

<sup>2</sup> hatavikkhāyitasaññāvasena, K. <sup>3</sup> puḷavaka°, M.

<sup>4</sup> anijjanatṭhena, S.

## I. 4.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhiti-  
ñāṇaṃ ?

Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca  
nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca pali-  
bodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayat-  
ṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi<sup>1</sup> 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā  
paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-  
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.  
Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅ-  
khārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca  
āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca  
samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi  
navahākārehi 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamup-  
pannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti pac-  
cayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārā  
viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa, nāmarū-  
paṃ salāyatanassa, salāyatanāṃ phassassa, phasso  
vedanāya, vedanā taṇhāya, taṇhā upādānassa, upādānaṃ  
bhavassa, bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmaranassa uppādatṭhiti ca  
pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca sañño-  
gatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti  
ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo,  
jarāmaranaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā  
paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dham-  
matṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi  
addhānaṃ jāti jarāmaranassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti  
ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca  
palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccay-  
atṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo, jarāmaranaṃ  
paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-  
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

2. 'Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete  
dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā  
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ

<sup>1</sup> navā ākarehi, S.

pi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā hetu viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ hetu salāyatanaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, salāyatanaṃ hetu phasso hetusamuppanno, phasso hetu vedanā hetusamuppannā, vedanā hetu tanhā hetusamuppannā, tanhā hetu upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ hetu bhavo hetusamuppanno, bhavo hetu jāti hetusamuppannā, jāti hetu jarāmaranaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ, jāti hetu jarāmaranaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paṭicca viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paṭicca nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paṭicca salāyatanaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, salāyatanaṃ paṭicca phasso paṭiccasamuppanno, phasso paṭicca vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā, vedanā paṭicca tanhā paṭiccasamuppannā, tanhā paṭicca upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paṭicca bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno, bhavo paṭicca jāti paṭiccasamuppannā, jāti paṭicca jarāmaranaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paṭicca jarāmaranaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Avijjā paccayo saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe

paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paccayo viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paccayo nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo saḷāyatanāṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanāṃ paccayo phasso paccayasamuppanno, phasso paccayo vedanā paccayasamuppannā, vedanā paccayo tanhā paccayasamuppannā, tanhā paccayo upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paccayo bhavo paccayasamuppanno, bhavo paccayo jāti paccayasamuppannā, jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.

5. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti tanhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo; ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanāṃ, phuttho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā; ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ pure katassa kammassa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti tanhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo; ime pañca dhammā idhakammabhavasmiṃ āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatim paṭisandhi<sup>1</sup> viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanāṃ, phuttho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā; ime pañca dhammā āyatim upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammassa paccayā. Iti ime catusaṅkhepe tayo addhe visatiyā ākārehi tisandhim paṭiccasamupādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.'

<sup>1</sup> āyatipaṭisandhi, K.



## I. 5.

1. Kathaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā . . . pe . . . ye keci saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ. Cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

2. 'Rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthēna, dukkhaṃ bhayatthēna, anattā asāraḥatthēnāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthēna, dukkhaṃ bhayatthēna, anattā asāraḥatthēnāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭiccaṣaṃuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭiccaṣaṃuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'bhavapaccayā jāti, asati . . . pe . . . upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati . . . pe . . . taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, asati . . . pe . . . phassapaccayā vedanā, asati . . . pe . . . saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, asati . . . pe . . . nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇam pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam.'

## I. 6.

1. Kathaṃ pacuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmaṇupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tassa nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam; jātā vedanā, jātā saññā, jātā saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññānaṃ, jātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo paccuppanno, tassa nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam.

2. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-khaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-khaṇāni

passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

3. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati?

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

4. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

5. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammaṇirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘āhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ

passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

6. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

7. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘phasanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇak-

khandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

9. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatthena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatthena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatthena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatthena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā udayabbayaṇupassane ñāṇaṃ.’

Rūpakkhando āhārasamudayo, vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo<sup>1</sup> khandhā phassasamudayā, viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

## I. 7.

1. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ?

Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittaṃ bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccatō anupassati no niccatō, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anat-

<sup>1</sup> tisso, S. saṅkhārā ti: sesā khandhā, K.

tato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

2. Vedanārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saññārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . viññānārammaṇatā : cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaranārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

3. Vatthusañkamanā c’eva paññāya<sup>1</sup> ca vivaṭṭanā āvajjanā balaṃ c’eva paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā, ārammaṇā<sup>2</sup> anvayena ubho ekavavatthanā nirodhe avimuttatā vayalakkhaṇavipassanā, ārammaṇaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgaṃ ca anupassati suññato ca upatṭhānaṃ adhipaññāvipassanā; kusalo tisu anupassanāsu catūsu<sup>3</sup> ca vipassanāsu tayo upatṭhāne kusalatā nānāditṭhisu na kampatīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñānaṃ.’

<sup>1</sup> saññāya, K.

<sup>2</sup> ārammaṇaṃ, S.K.

<sup>3</sup> catasso, S.M.



1. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ?

‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘āyuhānā bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti, ‘gati bhayan’ ti, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti, ‘byādhi bhayan’ ti, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti, ‘soko bhayan’ ti, ‘paridevo’ bhayan ti, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo sāmisaṃ anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti

santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ anupāyāso nirāmisān’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.

‘Anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

5. Uppādaṃ ca pavattaṃ ca nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ ti passati āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhi ñāṇam ādinave idaṃ, anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ animittaṃ sukhaṃ ti ca anāyuhanaṃ appaṭisandhi ñāṇam santipade idaṃ, idaṃ ādinave ñāṇam pañca ṭhānesu jāyati pañca ṭhāne santipade dasa ñāṇe pajānāti; dvinnam ñāṇānam kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṃ na kampaṭṭi.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.’

## I. 9.

1. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam?

Uppādaṃ<sup>1</sup> muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, nimittaṃ . . . pe . . . āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā

<sup>1</sup> uppādamuñc°, K.

santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

'Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

5. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti?

Aṭṭhahākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti.

Puthujjanaṣa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti, sekhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti, vītarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti?

Puthujjanassa dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, sekhaṣṣa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, vītarāgassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

6. Puthujjanassa katamehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā; puthujjanassa imehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Sekhaṣṣa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Sekho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati; sekhaṣṣa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Vītarāgassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā, paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appanīhitavihārena vā viharati; vītarāgassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

7. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho<sup>1</sup> hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatiṃ paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti; sekhaṣṣa pi saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatiṃ paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti abhinandanatthena.

8. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhār-

<sup>1</sup> paripanto, M.

upekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupas-saṇaṭṭhena.

9. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākataṃ hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyakatatṭhena.

10. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditattṭhena ca aviditattṭhena ca.

11. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham<sup>1</sup> atittattā vipassati, sekho pi saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittattṭhena ca atittattṭhena ca.

12. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññojanānaṃ paṇāyā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññojanānaṃ pahīnattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahīnatṭhena ca appahīnatṭhena ca.

<sup>1</sup> saṅkhārupekkhā, K.

13. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣṣa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano pi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipas-sati vā, sekho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalaśamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phala-samāpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjhupekkhitvā suññatavi-hārena vā animittavīhārena vā appaṇihitavīhārena vā viharati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣṣa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti vīhārasamāpattatṭhena.

14. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppaj-janti ?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, dutiyaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhā santiṭ-ṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pīṭiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅ-khārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupek-khāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhat-thāya rūpasaññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ paṭi-saṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāśānañ-cāyatanaśaññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhār-upekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābh-atthāya viññāṇañcāyatanaśaññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭ-ṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nevasaññānā-saññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaṇṇāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupek-khāsu ñāṇaṃ; imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

15. Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?



Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam; sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam: imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

16. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā, n'atthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā atṭha cittassa gocarā puthujjanassa dve honti tayo sekhasa gocarā, tayo ca vitarāgassa yehi cittam vivaṭṭati atṭha samādhissa<sup>1</sup> paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā, atṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā tiṇṇam vimokkhānam paccayā,

ime atṭhārasa' ākāra paññāyassa paricita<sup>2</sup> kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatitī. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.'

<sup>1</sup> sahadhissa, M.

<sup>2</sup> paricita, S. M.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhūñānaṃ ?

‘Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jaraṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimā abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyasaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘uppādaṃ abhibhuyyitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū.

2. ‘Uppādā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jarāya vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘uppādā vuṭṭhitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ

vuṭṭhitvā anāyuhanam pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paṭi-sandhiyā vuṭṭhitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū, 'gatiyā vuṭṭhitvā agatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'nibbattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upapattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū, 'jātiyā vuṭṭhitvā ajatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jarāya vuṭṭhitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, byād-himbā vuṭṭhitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'maraṇā vuṭṭhitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'sokā vuṭṭhitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paridevā vuṭṭhitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upāyāsā vuṭṭhitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū; 'anuppādaṃ pakkhand-atīti' gotrabhū, 'appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭ-titvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū.

8. Kati gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti?  
Kati gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

Aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti;  
dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

4. Katame aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena  
uppajjanti?

'Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe abhibhuy-yatīti' gotrabhū, 'dutiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitak-kavicāre abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'tatiyaajjhānaṃ paṭi-lābhatthāya pītim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'catutthaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuy-yatīti' gotrabhū, 'viññānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābh-atthāya akāsārañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' got-rabhū, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viñ-



## I. 11.

1. Kathaṃ dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ?

Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Pariggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggaḥkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādit-

ṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī olārikā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā olārikā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggaḥkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggaḥkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

5. Ajātaṃ ñāpeti<sup>1</sup> jātena ñāyaṇa tena pavuccati ñāpavimokkhe kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṣu na kampaṭīti.

Samādhivā yathā ce vipassati  
vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe<sup>2</sup>  
vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu  
samānabbhāgā yuganandhā vattare.

‘Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho’ ti dassanaṃ  
dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā phasseti amataṃ padaṃ,  
vimokkhacariyaṃ jānāti nānattekatte<sup>3</sup> kovido  
dvinnāṃ ñāpānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṣu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

<sup>1</sup> cyāpeti, M. ndhāpeti (sic), S.

<sup>2</sup> samodahe, S. <sup>3</sup> ekattakovido, S. K.



## I. 12.

1. Kathaṃ payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammā-ājīvo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭi-

passaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhī, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

2. Sakadāgāmi maggakkhaṇe dassanattṛheṇa sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭheṇa sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmarāgasāññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

3. Anāgāmi maggakkhaṇe dassanattṛheṇa sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭheṇa sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmarāgasāññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

4. Arahatta maggakkhaṇe dassanattṛheṇa sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭheṇa sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Taṃ nātaṭṭheṇa nāṇaṃ, pajānanattṛheṇa paññā; tena vuccati—'Payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale nāṇaṃ.'

## I. 13.

1. Kathaṃ chinnaṃmanupassane<sup>1</sup> paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti; imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> chandavattamanu°, S. chinnavattumanu°, M. But S. has chinnaṃmanu° in Mātikā.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena<sup>1</sup> ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane<sup>2</sup> paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmiaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ patighasaññojanaṃ oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo patighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmiaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ patighasaññojanaṃ anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo patighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi atṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

# I. 14.

Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate<sup>3</sup> dhamme vipassane<sup>4</sup> paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāpaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḥkkaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato, pariggahatṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā, samuṭṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato,

<sup>1</sup> taṃ vimuttiṃ, M.

<sup>2</sup> chinnavatṭṭhanupassane, S., in this and all subsequent passages.

<sup>3</sup> samupāgate, K.

<sup>4</sup> passane, K. and S., but S. has vipassane at end of section 4.

vodānatthēna sammā-ājīvo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥatthēna sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato, upatthānatthēna sammāsati tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna sammāsamādhi tadā samudāgato; upatthānatthēna satisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pavicayatthēna dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥatthēna viriyasambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pharaṇatthēna pitisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, upasamatthēna passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, avikkhepatthēna samādhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paṭisaṅkhānatthēna upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato; asaddhiye akampiyatthēna saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, kosajje akampiyatthēna viriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, pamāde akampiyatthēna satibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, udhacce akampiyatthēna samādhibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthēna paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, paggaḥatthēna viriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, dassanatthēna paññindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhipateyyatthēna indriyā tadā samudāgatā, akampiyatthēna balā tadā samudāgatā, niyyānatthēna sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā, hetutthēna maggo tadā samudāgato, upatthānatthēna satipaṭṭhānā tadā samudāgatā, padahaṭthēna sammappadhānā tadā samudāgatā, ijjhanatthēna iddhippādā tadā samudāgatā, tathatthēna saccā tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna samatho tadā samudāgato, anupassanatthēna vipassanā tadā samudāgatā, ekarasatthēna samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā, anativattanatthēna yuganandhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, saṃvaratthēna silavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, dassanatthēna diṭṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, vimutatthēna vimokkḥā tadā samudāgatā, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā tadā samudāgatā, pariccāgatthēna<sup>1</sup> vimutti tadā samudāgatā, samucchedaṭṭhēna khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ;

<sup>1</sup> paricāg°, M.

chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

2. Sotāpattiṭṭhalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

3. Sakadāgāmimaggaḥkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiṭṭhalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaḥkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiṭṭhalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaḥkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . samucchedatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

4. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā

samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhane ñāṇaṃ.

## I. 16.

1. Kathaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> dhamme vavattheti?   
 ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> dhamme vavattheti?

Cakkhuṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, sotaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, ghāṇaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, jivhaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, kāyaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, manasaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti?

‘Cakkhuṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ taṇhāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ kammāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ āhārasambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyati’ vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ uppannaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ samudāgataṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ ahutvā sambhūtaṃ hutvā na bhavissatīti’ vavattheti, cakkhuṃ antavantato vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ adhuvaṃ’<sup>2</sup> asassataṃ viparipāmadhammaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ’ ti vavattheti; cakkhuṃ aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati,

<sup>1</sup> ajjhataṇṇadhamme, S. M.

<sup>2</sup> addhuvaṃ, S. K.



no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandaṃ pajahati, virajjanto rūgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Sotam avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Mano avijjāsambhūto’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ manaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Evaṃ ajjhattaṃ dhamme vavattheti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñāpaṃ.

## I. 17.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaraṇānatte ñāpaṃ?

Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti?

Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti?

‘Rūpā avijjāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā taṇhāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā kammāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā āhārasambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti’ vavattheti, ‘rūpā uppannā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā samudāgatā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti’ vavattheti, rūpe antavantato vavattheti, ‘rūpā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā’ ti

vavattheti, 'rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; rūpe aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rupe bahiddhā vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Saddā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gandhe . . . pe . . . rase . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe . . . pe . . . dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Dhammā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā taṇhāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā kammāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā āhārasambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādayāti' vavattheti, 'dhammā uppannā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā samudāgatā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti' vavattheti, dhamme antavantato vavattheti, 'dhammā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; dhamme aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena nāpaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Bahiddhāvavattṭhāne paññā gocaranānatte nāpaṃ.'

## I. 18.

1. Kathaṃ cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ?

‘Cariyā’ ti : tisso cariyāyo, viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇacariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā?

Rūpesu<sup>1</sup> dassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā,<sup>2</sup> rūpesu dassanatto cakkuviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu dīṭṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā; saddesu savanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, saddesu savanatto sotaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, saddesu sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, saddesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā; gandhesu ghāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyanatto ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā; rasesu sāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyanatto jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rasesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā; phoṭṭhabbesu phussanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phussanatto kāyaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phutthattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā; dhammesu vijānanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu vijānanatto manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā.

<sup>1</sup> S. M. omit rūpesu.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits from here to dukkhavipākehi kammehi, four lines from end of section 2.

2. 'Viññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena viññāṇacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nānūsaya caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhivippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukbudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇe<sup>1</sup> caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'pakatiparisuddham idaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesaṭṭhenāti' viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

3. Katamā aññāṇacariyā?

Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mohassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa<sup>2</sup> mānassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; paramattāya diṭṭhiyā

<sup>1</sup> viññāṇe, K.

<sup>2</sup> vinibandhassa, M.

javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; anittāhaṅgatāya<sup>1</sup> vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā: manāpiyesu saddesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu gandhesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu rasesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; parāmatthāya diṭṭhiyā javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; anittāhaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyaḇyākātā viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

4. 'Aññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena aññāṇacariyā?

'Sarāgā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadosā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samohā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samānā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadiṭṭhi caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sa-uddhaccā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'savicikicchā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sānusayā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'rāgasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'dosasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mohasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mānasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhisampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇa-

<sup>1</sup> anittāhaṅgatāya, K.

cariyā, 'uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'anussayasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññāte caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññānassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' aññānacariyā. Ayaṃ aññānacariyā.

##### 5. Katamā ñānacariyā?

Aniccānupassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā aniccānupassanā ñānacariyā, dukkhānupassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā dukkhānupassanā ñānacariyā anattānupassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā anattānupassanā ñānacariyā nibbidānupassanattthāya . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanattthāya, nirodhānupassanattthāya, paṭinissaggānupassanattthāya, khayānupassanattthāya, vayānupassanattthāya, viparīṇāmānupassanattthāya, animittānupassanattthāya, appaṇihitānupassanattthāya, suññatānupassanattthāya, adhipaññādharmānupassanattthāya, yathābhūtañānadassanattthāya, ādinavānupassanattthāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñānacariyā, vivatṭṭānānupassanā ñānacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñānacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñānacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā.

##### 6. 'Ñānacariyā' ti. Ken' atthēna ñānacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' ñānacariyā,



'niditṭhi caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'nānusakā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ditṭhi-vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ñāte caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ñāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' ñāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ ñāṇacariyā.

'Aññā viññāṇacariyā, aññā aññāṇacariyā, aññā ñāṇacariyā' ti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 19.

1. Kathaṃ catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Catasso bhūmiyo — kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, apariyāpannā bhūmi.

2. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato Avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Paranimmitavasavattī Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu āyatana rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

3. Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetthato Brahmaloḥaṃ pariyaṇṭhaṃ karitvā uparito Akanitṭhe Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

4. Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetthato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage Deve pariyaṇṭhaṃ karitvā uparito nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanūpage Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

5. Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaṃ phalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu, ayaṃ apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

6. Aparā pi catasso bhūmiyo—cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhippādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāri ariyavaṃsāni, cattāri saṅghavatthūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni. Imā catasso bhūmiyo. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāpaṃ.'

## I. 20.

1. Kathaṃ navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammānānatte ñāpaṃ?

Kathaṃ dhamme vavattheti? Kāmāvacare<sup>1</sup> dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti abyākatato vavattheti.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits from kāmāvacare to pitimanassa kāyo, sec. 6, l. 2.

2. Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalamo vavattethi, akusalamo vavattethi, abyākatato vavattethi?

Dasa kusalammapathe kusalamo vavattethi, dasa akusalammapathe akusalamo vavattethi, rūpaṇ ca vipākaṇ ca kiriyaṇ ca abyākatato vavattethi. Evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalamo vavattethi, akusalamo vavattethi, abyākatato vavattethi.

3. Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalamo vavattethi, abyākatato vavattethi?

Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalamo vavattethi, tatrūpa-pannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattethi. Evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalamo vavattethi, abyākatato vavattethi.

4. Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalamo vavattethi, abyākatato vavattethi?

Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalamo vavattethi, tatrūpa-pannassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattethi. Evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalamo vavattethi, abyākatato vavattethi.

5. Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalamo vavattethi, abyākatato vavattethi?

Cattāro ariyamagge kusalamo vavattethi, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṇ ca abyākatato vavattethi. Evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalamo vavattethi, abyākatato vavattethi. Evaṃ dhamme vavattethi.

6. Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā:—aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati; dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ, jarāmarasāṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarasāṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, jarāmarasāṃ

anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

7. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā:—aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’

ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāra-mūlakā dhammā.

8. Nava nānattā:—dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappaṇānattaṃ, saṅkappaṇānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariāhanānattaṃ, pariāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattaṃ, pariyesanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ.

Ime nava nānattā. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Navadhammavavattḥane paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ.’

## I. 21.

Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā ñātattḥe<sup>1</sup> ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe<sup>1</sup> ñāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatḥe<sup>1</sup> ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe<sup>1</sup> ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattḥe<sup>1</sup> ñāṇaṃ?

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā tīritā honti; ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti, te te dhammā pariccattā honti; ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā<sup>2</sup> honti.

Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Abhiññāpaññā ñātattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatḥe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

<sup>1</sup> ñātattḥena, tīraṇattḥena, etc., K.S.    <sup>2</sup> phusitā, K.

## I. 22.

1. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ?

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo; añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

2. Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho; añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

3. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

4. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

5. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, viriyabalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhibalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo; añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño viriyabalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhibalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime



nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

6. Assaddhiye<sup>1</sup> akampiyatṭho attho, kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho; añño assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, añño uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

7. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

8. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

9. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo; añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

<sup>1</sup> āsaddhiye, M.

10. Upatthānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, pagga-  
haṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avik-  
khepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho; añño upa-  
thānaṭṭho attho, añño pavicayaṭṭho attho, añño pagga-  
haṭṭho attho, añño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, añño upasamaṭṭho  
attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho  
attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena  
ime nānā atthā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānante  
paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

11. Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā,  
satt' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā  
dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā  
nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo  
paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānante paññā nirut-  
tiṭṭhisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

12. Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni,  
cuddasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni,  
aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena  
ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā  
ñātā ñāṇā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānante  
paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

13. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo,  
sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammā-  
ājīvo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsati  
dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo; añño sammādiṭṭhi  
dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, añño sammā-  
vācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño  
sammā-ājīvo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño  
sammāsati dhammo, añño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena  
ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā  
dhammā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānante  
paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

14. Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, parig-  
gahaṭṭho attho, samutthānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho,  
paggahaṭṭho attho, upatthānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho  
attho; añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho  
attho, añño pariggahaṭṭho attho, añño samutthānaṭṭho  
attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggahaṭṭho attho,

añño upatthānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

15. Attha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, atth' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānante paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

16. Atthasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasu atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānante paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

Tañ ñātattāna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattāna paññā; tena vuccati—'Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānante paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānante paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānante paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 23.

1. Kathaṃ viharānānante paññā viharattā ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānante paññā samāpattattā ñāṇaṃ, viharāsamāpattinānante paññā viharasamāpattattā ñāṇaṃ?

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto viharo; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito viharo; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato viharo.

2. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimut-

tattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

3. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

4. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

5. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

6. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa

phussa vayanā bhayati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; rūpābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

7. Vedanānimittam . . . pe . . . saññānimittam, saṅkhāranimittam, viññānanimittam, cakkhunimittam . . . pe . . . jarāmarananimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, animitto vihāro; jarāmaranapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, appaṇihito vihāro; jarāmaranābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, suññato vihāro.

8. Jarāmarananimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam animittam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; jarāmaranapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; jarāmaranābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

9. Jarāmarananimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam animittam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmaranapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmaranābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro; aññā animittā samāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā samāpatti, aññā suññatā samāpatti; aññā animittā vihārasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, aññā suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānattthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Vihāranānatte paññā vihāratthe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ.’

## I. 24.

1. Kathaṃ avikkhepaparissuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ<sup>1</sup> ñāṇaṃ?

Nekkhammāvasena cittass’ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepaparissuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

2. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

<sup>1</sup> ānantariya°, S.M.



3. Abyāpādasasena, ālokasaññāvasena, avikkhepa-  
 vasena, dhammavavattthānavasena, ñāṇavasena, pāmoj-  
 jivasena, paṭhamajjhānavasena, dutiyajjhānavasena,  
 tatiyajjhānavasena, catutthajjhānavasena, ākāsaññācāya-  
 tanasamāpattivasena, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattivasena,  
 ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivasena, nevasaññānāsaññāya-  
 tanasamāpattivasena, paṭhavīkaṣiṇavasena, āpokaṣiṇava-  
 sena, tejokaṣiṇavasena, vāyokaṣiṇavasena, nīlakaṣiṇava-  
 sena, pītakaṣiṇavasena, lohitaṣiṇavasena, odātaṣiṇa-  
 vasena, ākāsaṣiṇavasena, viññāṇaṣiṇavasena, Bud-  
 dhānussativasena, Dhammānussativasena, Saṅghānus-  
 sativasena, sīlānussativasena, cāgānussativasena, devat-  
 ānussativasena, ānāpānassativasena, maraṇassativasena,  
 kāyagatāsativasena, upasamānussativasena, uddhumātaka-  
 saññāvasena, vinīlakaṣiṇāvasena, vipubbakaṣiṇāvasena,  
 vicchiddakaṣiṇāvasena, vikkhāyitakaṣiṇāvasena, vikkhit-  
 takasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakaṣiṇāvasena, pulavaka-  
 saññāvasena<sup>1</sup> atṭhikaṣiṇāvasena, dīghaṃ assāsavasena,  
 dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ  
 passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, sabba-  
 kāyapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāya-  
 saṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ  
 passāsavasena, pītipaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, pītipaṭisam-  
 vedī passāsavasena, sukhapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, suk-  
 hapāṭisamvedī passāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī  
 assāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena,  
 passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passamb-  
 hayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, cittapaṭisamvedī  
 assāsavasena, cittapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, abhip-  
 pamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ  
 passāsavasena, samādahāṃ cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vimo-  
 cayaṃ cittaṃ aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī  
 paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī  
 passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tassa  
 samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā  
 khīyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena

<sup>1</sup> puluvaka°, M.

ñāpēna āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim̐ ñāpam̐.’

4. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, ditthāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso ditthāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Taṃ ñātattṛhena ñāpam̐ pajānanattṛhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim̐ ñāpam̐.’

## I. 25.

1. Kathaṃ dassanādhīpateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo paṇītādhimuttatā paññā arāṇavihāre ñāpam̐?

‘Dassanādhīpateyyaṃ’ ti: aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; rūpe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhaṛesu, viññāpe, cakkhusmim̐ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ.

2. 'Santo ca viharādhigamo' ti: suññato vihāro santo viharādhigamo, appaṇihito vihāro santo viharādhigamo.

'Paṇitādhimuttatā' ti: suññate adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, animitte adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā.

'Araṇavihāro' ti: paṭhamajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, dutiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, tatiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, catutthajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro.

'Araṇavihāro' ti. Ken' atṭhena araṇavihāro?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'tatiyaajjhānena pīṭhā haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti' araṇavihāro; 'ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpaṇāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattaṇāṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'viññāṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaṇācāyatanasaññāṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'ākāsaṇācāyatanasaññāṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaṇñāyatanasaññāṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro : ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 26.

1. Kathaṃ dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ?

'Dvīhi balehīti': dve balāni, samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ?

Nekhammavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokaṇāvasena cittass' ekaggatā avik-

khepo samathabalaṃ, avikkhepavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṇissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṇissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

3. 'Samathabalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalaṃ ?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasāññāya nānattasāññāya na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasāññānāśasāññāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭṭi na calati na vedhaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ ?

Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, paṇissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṇissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe paṇissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

5. 'Vipassanābalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena vipassanābalaṃ ?

'Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasāññāya na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasāññāya na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya

samudaye na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

6. 'Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā' ti. Kata-mesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā?

Dutiyaññānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthajñānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

7. 'Soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhīti.' Katamāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhī?

Aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivaṭṭānānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmi-maggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Imāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhī.

8. 'Navahi samādhicariyāhīti.' Katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhī?

Paṭhamajñānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyaññānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaññānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthajñānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpatti . . . pe . . . viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpatti, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpatti samādhicariyā : paṭhamajñānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca. Imāhi soḷasahi samādhicariyāhī.

9. 'Vasī' ti. Pañca vasiyo—āvajjanāvāsī samāpajjāvāsī

adhiṭṭhānavasī vuṭṭhānavasī paccavekkhaṇavasī. 'Paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ<sup>1</sup> yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' āvajjanāvasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati, samāpajjamāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' samāpajjanāvasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' adhiṭṭhānavasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti, vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' vuṭṭhānavasī, 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' paccavekkhaṇavasī. 'Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' āvajjanāvasī; 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . vuṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' paccavekkhaṇavasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvātāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 27.

1. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ?

Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya . . . pe . . . ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratiyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahat-

<sup>1</sup> yatthicchakaṃ, M.; yathicchikāṃ, S.



tamaggena sabbakilesānam pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ c'eva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati, idaṃ c'eva sotapavattaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānapavattaṃ jivhāpavattaṃ kāyapavattaṃ manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapāriyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāpaṃ. Taṃ ñātattḥena ñāpaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāpaṃ.'

## I. 28.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatā paññā samasisaṭṭhe ñāpaṃ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanaṇi, atṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākata dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपariyāpannā dhammā.

2. 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati, . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

3. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

4. 'Anupatṭhānatā' ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmaccando na upatṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa

byāpādo na upatthāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīnamiddhaṃ na upatthāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatthāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatthāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatthāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa arati na upatthāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatthanti,<sup>1</sup> Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatthanti.<sup>1</sup>

5. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññaṃ samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamagga samaṃ.

6. 'Sīsaṇ' ti. Terasa sīsāni—palibodhasīsaṃ ca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsaṃ<sup>2</sup> ca māno, parāmāsasīsaṃ ca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsaṃ<sup>3</sup> ca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsaṃ ca saddhā, paggahasīsaṃ ca viriyaṃ, upatthānasīsaṃ ca sati, avikkhepasīsaṃ ca samādhi, dassanasīsaṃ ca paññā, pavattasīsaṃ ca jvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṃ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsaṃ ca nirodho. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatā paññā samasīsattṭhe ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 29.

1. Kathaṃ puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne<sup>4</sup> paññā sallekhatṭhe ñāṇaṃ?

'Puthūti.' Rāgo puthu, doso puthu, moho puthu; kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho, makkho, palaso, issā, macchariyaṃ, māyā, sātṭheyyaṃ, thambho, sārambho, māno, atimāno, mado, pamādo; sabbe kilesā, sabbe duccaritā, sabbe abhisāṅkhārā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā puthu.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> upadahanti, M.; uppajjanti, S.    <sup>2</sup> bandhana°, S. K.

<sup>3</sup> saṅkilesa°, M.    <sup>4</sup> puthujjanānatthena pariyādāne, S.

<sup>5</sup> S. M. omit puthu.

2. 'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nek-khammaṃ ekattaṃ; byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ; uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ; vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ; avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ; arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ; nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

3. 'Tejo' ti. Pañca teja—caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññā-tejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo; caraṇatejena tejitattā dussīlyatejaṃ pariyādiyati, guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati, paññātejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

4. 'Sallekho' ti. Kāmacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho; byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho; thīnamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasaññā sallekho; uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho; vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekho; avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho; arati asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho; nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamajjhānaṃ sallekho . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā asallekho, Arahattamaggo sallekho. Tañ ñātatthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati—'Puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhatthē ñāṇaṃ.'

### I. 30.

1. Kathaṃ asallinattapahitattapaggahatthē<sup>1</sup> paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā<sup>2</sup> pahitattā paggahatthē paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahatthē paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahatthē

<sup>1</sup> asallinānattā paggahatthēna, S.    <sup>2</sup> asallinattaṃ, M.

paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

2. Anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa nekkhammassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa Arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa Arahattamaggassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Taññā t̥hātṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati,—‘Asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.’

### I. 31.

1. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ?

‘Nānādhammā’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’āyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

2. ‘Pakāsanatā’ ti. Rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññāṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhūṃ

. . . pe . . . jarāmarañam aniccato pakāseti, jarāmarañam dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarañam anattato pakāseti.

3. 'Atthasandassane' ti. Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammattham sandasseti, byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādattham sandasseti, thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññattham sandasseti, uddhaccam pajahanto avikkhepattham sandasseti, vicikiccham pajahanto dhammavavatthānattham sandasseti, avijjam pajahanto ñāpattham sandasseti, aratim pajahanto pāmojjattham sandasseti, nīvarane pajahanto paṭhamajjhānattham sandasseti . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggattham sandasseti. Tañ ñātattthena ñānam pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñānam.'

## I. 32.

1. Katham sabbadhammānam ekasaṅgahatānānattekatapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñānam?

'Sabbadhammānam' ti. Pañcakkhandhā . . . pe . . . apariyāpannā dhammā.

'Ekasaṅgahatā' ti. Dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā, tathattthena anattattthena saccatthena paṭivedhatthena abhijānanattthena pariānanattthena dhammatthena dhātutthena ñātattthena sacchikiriyaṭthena phusanattthena abhisamayattthena. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā.

'Nānattekatā' ti. Kāmacchando nānattam, nekkhammam ekattam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattam, Arahattamaggo ekattam.

'Paṭivedhe' ti. Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati.

'Dassanavisuddhi' ti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanam visujjhati, sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanam visuddham; sakadāgāmiaggakkhaṇe dassanam visujjhati, sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanam visuddham; anāgāmiaggak-

khane dassanañ visujjhati, anāgāmiphalakkhane dassanañ visuddhañ; Arahattamaggakkhane dassanañ visujjhati, Arahattaphalakkhane dassanañ visuddhañ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sabbadhammaṇaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ.’

## I. 33.

## 1. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti’ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhū . . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṇaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, jarāmarapaṇaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmarapaṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti’ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.’

## I. 34.

## 1. Kathaṃ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati, rūpaṃ anattato phusati; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti’ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhū . . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṇaṃ aniccato phusati, jarāmarapaṇaṃ dukkhato phusati, jarāmarapaṇaṃ anattato phusati; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti’ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ.’



## I. 35.

1. Kathaṃ samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ?

Micchādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ . . . pe . . . micchāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiyaṃ atthi āyavaṃ, tasmiṃ pi tñāne<sup>1</sup> anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Taṃ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 36.

1. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivattaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

'Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmaccchandato saññāya vivattatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivattaṃ ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivattatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivattaṃ ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññādhīpatattā

<sup>1</sup> tasmā te pi tñāne, S.

paññā thīnamiddhato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ñānādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratīyā saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'Arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 37.

1. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ cetayato thīnamiddhato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ, Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 38.

1. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'byā-

pādam' pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 39.

1. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato cakkhābinivesato<sup>1</sup> ñāṇaṃ vivattaṭṭīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. 'Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ suññaṃ, jivhā suññaṃ, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhinivesato ñāṇaṃ vivattaṭṭīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 40.

1. Kathaṃ vossagge<sup>2</sup> paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ vossajjaṭṭīti' vossagge paññā

<sup>1</sup> K. has passato ca kāmābhinivesato. <sup>2</sup> vossagge, M.

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjati' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ.'

## I. 41.

## 1. Kathaṃ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ?

'Dukkhassa pīṇanattṭhaṃ saṅkhatattṭhaṃ santāpatṭhaṃ<sup>1</sup> viparīṇamatṭhaṃ pariṇānanto vivattatīti' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ, 'samudayassa āyuhanattṭhaṃ nidānatṭhaṃ saññogattṭhaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ pajahanto vivattatīti' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ, 'nirodhassa nissaranattṭhaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhatattṭhaṃ amatattṭhaṃ sacchikaronto vivattatīti' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ, 'maggassa niyyānatṭhaṃ<sup>2</sup> hetuttṭhaṃ dassanattṭhaṃ adhipateyyattṭhaṃ bhāvento vivattatīti' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ. Saññāvivatṭo, cetovivatṭo, cittavivatṭo, ñānavivatṭo, vimokkhavivatṭo; 'sañjānanto vivattatīti' saññāvivatṭo, 'cetayanto vivattatīti' cetovivatṭo, 'vijānanto vivattatīti' cittavivatṭo, 'ñāpaṃ karonto vivattatīti' ñānavivatṭo, 'vossajjanto vivattatīti' vimokkhavivatṭo, 'tathatṭhe vivattatīti' saccavivatṭo.

2. Yattha saññāvivatṭo tattha cetovivatṭo, yattha cetovivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo tattha cittavivatṭo, yattha cittavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo tattha ñānavivatṭo, yattha ñānavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo tattha vimokkhavivatṭo, yattha vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saccavivatṭo, yattha saccavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo. Tañ ñātattṭhena

<sup>1</sup> S. omits santāpatṭhaṃ.<sup>2</sup> nirodhatṭhaṃ, S.

ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

### I. 42.

1. Kathaṃ kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ; so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ, kāyaṃ pi citte samodahati cittaṃ pi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca kāye okkamitvā viharati; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisudhena pariyodātena iddhividhāñāyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti; so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi uḍake, uḍake pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷkā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ.’

## I. 43.

1. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena<sup>1</sup> nānattekattasadda-nimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . viriya-samādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃ-sāsamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduraṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduraṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ dure pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, santike pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, oḷārikānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, sukhumānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, saṅhasaṅhānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, hetthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uparimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti; so tattha bhāvitena cittaena parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiñānāya<sup>2</sup> cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so dībbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde supāti, dībbe ca mānuse<sup>3</sup> ca, ye dūre ca santike ca. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—  
'Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimitānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ.'

<sup>1</sup> vitakkvipphāra°, M.      <sup>2</sup> sotadhātuyā visuddhi°, K.

<sup>3</sup> mānuso, M.



## I. 44.

1. Kathaṃ tippaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññāṇacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimāṃsāsamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduraṃ karoti kammaniyāṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamitvā muduraṃ karitvā kammaniyāṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassin-driyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ' ti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyaññāya cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'sarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ; saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ<sup>1</sup> 'avimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati 'Tippaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññāṇacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṃ.

## I. 45.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ<sup>2</sup> dhammānaṃ nānatte-

<sup>1</sup> After avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ K. adds adhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, anadhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ 'anadhimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti.

<sup>2</sup> paccayā vavatthānaṃ, S.

ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass'uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ, salāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti'; so tathā bhāvitena cittena parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ, dve pi jātiyo, tisso pi jātiyo, catasso pi jātiyo, pañca pi jātiyo, dasa pi jātiyo, viṣaṃ pi jātiyo, tiṃsaṃ pi jātiyo, cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo, paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisataṃ pi, jātisahassaṃ pi, jātisatasahassaṃ pi, aneke pi samvattakappe, aneke pi vivattakappe, aneke pi samvattavivattakappe 'Amutrāsiṃ<sup>1</sup> evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra udapādim; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto idhūpapanno' ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Taññātatthena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānatekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.'

#### I. 46.

1. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānatekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatthe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum

<sup>1</sup> amutrāsi, S.M.

karitvā kammaniyāṃ ālokasaññaṃ manasikaroti divāsañ-  
 ñaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'Yathā divā tathā ratti, yathā ratti tathā  
 divā,' iti vivaṭena cetasā aparīyonaddhena<sup>1</sup> sappabhāsaṃ<sup>2</sup>  
 cittaṃ bhāveti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena  
 pariyodātena sattānaṃ cutupapātañāyā cittaṃ abhinī-  
 harati abhininnāmeti: so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena  
 atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajja-  
 māne hīne paṇite savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā-  
 kammūpage satte pajānāti 'Ime vata bhonto sattā kāya-  
 duccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā  
 manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā  
 micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa  
 bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ  
 upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena  
 samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena  
 samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā  
 sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param  
 maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā' ti. Iti dibbena  
 cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati  
 cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe  
 sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Tañ  
 ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—  
 'Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe  
 paññā dibbacakkhuññaṃ.'

### I. 47.

1. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ  
 vasībhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ?

Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātāññas-  
 sāmītindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati,  
 aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati  
 ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati,  
 sotāpattimaggaṃ; aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati,

<sup>1</sup> aparīyānatthēna, S. <sup>2</sup> sammābhāvaṃ, S., and v.l. in K.

sotāpattiphalam sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ; aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ t̥hānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

2. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḥaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upat̥thānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheppaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ<sup>1</sup> hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe jātā dhammā t̥hapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa imāni at̥th' indriyāni saha-jātapa-rivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsat̥thā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

3. Sotāpattiphalakkaḥkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḥaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upat̥thānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheppaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ<sup>2</sup> hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalakkaḥkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti t̥hapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalakkaḥkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni at̥thindriyāni saha-jātapa-rivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsat̥thā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

<sup>1</sup> abhisandana°, M, abhibhandana°, S.

<sup>2</sup> abhibhantaparivāraṃ, S.

4. Sakadāgāmi-maggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmi-maggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā t̐apetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacayagāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānaṃmaṇā honti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

5. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ pagga-haparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ<sup>1</sup> hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti t̐apetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānaṃmaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭh' aṭṭhakāni catusaṭṭhī honti.

6. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavā-savo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-

<sup>1</sup> abhinandana°, S.

gamaṇiyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiṃmaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiṃmaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Tañ ñātattṛhena ñāpaṃ pajānanattṛhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catusattṛhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṃ paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāpaṃ.'

#### I. 48.

1. Kathaṃ pariññattṛhe paññā dukkhe ñāpaṃ, pahānatṛhe paññā samudaye ñāpaṃ, sacchikiriyaṃtṛhe paññā nirodhe ñāpaṃ, bhāvanattṛhe paññā magge ñāpaṃ?

Dukkassa pīlanattṛho saṃkhatattṛho santāpatṛho viparīṇamatṛho pariññattṛho;<sup>1</sup> samudayassa āyuhanattṛho nidānatṛho saññogattṛho palibodhatṛho pahānatṛho; nirodhassa nissaraṇattṛho vivekatṛho asaṃkhatattṛho amataṃtṛho sacchikiriyaṃtṛho; maggassa niyyānatṛho hetuttṛho dassanaṃtṛho adhipateyyattṛho bhāvanattṛho. Tañ ñātattṛhena ñāpaṃ pajānanattṛhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Pariññattṛhe paññā dukkhe ñāpaṃ, pahānatṛhe paññā samudaye ñāpaṃ, sacchikiriyaṃtṛhe paññā nirodhe ñāpaṃ, bhāvanattṛhe paññā magge ñāpaṃ.'

#### I. 49.

1. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāpaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāpaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāpaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ patipadāya ñāpaṃ?

<sup>1</sup> pariññātattṛho, M. S. omits.



Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p'etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

2. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā, vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo, sallakhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā, paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā<sup>1</sup> cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo, paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsatthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajoto paññā-ratanaṃ, amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

3. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.'

## I. 50.

1. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammānānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānānānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ; atthava-vatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammava-vatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-

<sup>1</sup> vebhabbā, S. Also given as v.l. by K.

vavatthane paññā niruttiṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-  
 vavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; attha-  
 sallakhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhamma-  
 sallakhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-  
 sallakhaṇe paññā niruttiṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-  
 sallakhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; atth-  
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhamm-  
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, nirutt-  
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttiṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭi-  
 bhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ;  
 atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dham-  
 mappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttiṭ-  
 pabhede paññā niruttiṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-  
 pabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; atthap-  
 pabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammap-  
 pabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttiṭ-  
 pabhāvane paññā niruttiṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-  
 pabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; attha-  
 jotane paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane  
 paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā  
 niruttiṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭi-  
 bhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; atthavirocane paññā attha-  
 paṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhamma-  
 paṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā nirutti-  
 paṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhāna-  
 paṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; atthappakāsane<sup>1</sup> paññā atthapaṭi-  
 sambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhamma-  
 paṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā nirutti-  
 paṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭi-  
 bhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānatṭhena paññā; tena  
 vuccati — ‘Atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisam-  
 bhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttiṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-  
 sambhide ñāṇaṃ.’

<sup>1</sup> atthappakāpane, M, atthappatāne, S.

## I. 51.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte<sup>1</sup> ñāṇaṃ ?  
Idha Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahāra-  
jakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññā-  
paye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassā-  
vino<sup>2</sup> appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

2. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.

Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo  
mahārajakkho; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo apparajakkho,  
kusito puggalo mahārajakkho; upatthitassati<sup>3</sup> puggalo  
apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho; samā-  
hito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahāra-  
jakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo  
mahārajakkho.

3. 'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti.

Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudin-  
driyo; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusito puggalo  
mudindriyo; upatthitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, muṭ-  
ṭhassati puggalo mudindriyo; samāhito puggalo tikkhin-  
driyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo; paññavā puggalo  
tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

4. 'Svākāre dvākāre' ti.

Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro;  
āradhaviṛiyo puggalo svākāro, kusito puggalo dvākāro;  
upatthitassati puggalo svākāro, muṭṭhassati puggalo  
dvākāro; samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo  
dvākāro; paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo  
dvākāro.

5. 'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye' ti.

Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññā-  
payo; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusito  
puggalo duviññāpayo; upatthitassati puggalo suviññāpayo,  
muṭṭhassati puggalo duviññāpayo; samāhito puggalo

<sup>1</sup> indriyānaṃ paropariyatte, K.

<sup>2</sup> °dassāvino, S.M.

<sup>3</sup> upatthitasati, M.

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo; paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

6. 'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti.

Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; āradhaviyāro puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; upatthitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, muṭṭhassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

7. 'Loko' ti.

Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko<sup>1</sup> vipattisaṃbhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āhārattṭhitikā. Dve lokā: nāmaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca. Tayo lokā: tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā: pañc' upādānakhandhā. Cha lokā: cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā: satta viññāṇattṭhitiyo. Attha lokā: attha lokadhammā. Nava lokā: nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā: das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā: dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

8. 'Vajjan' ti.

Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccaritā vajjā, sabbe abhi-saṅkhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiṃ ca loke imasmiṃ ca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupatthitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike<sup>2</sup> vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Idam Tathāgatassa indriya-paropariyatte ñāṇam.

<sup>1</sup> vipatti°, M.

<sup>2</sup> ukkhittāwake, S. and K. as v.l.

## I. 52.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sattānañ āsayānusaye ñānañ?

Idha Tathāgato sattānañ āsayañ jānāti, anusayañ jānāti, caritañ jānāti, adhimuttiñ jānāti, bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti.

2. Katamo ca sattānañ āsayo?

‘Sassato loko’ ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ ti vā; ‘antavā loko’ ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ ti vā; ‘tañ jīvañ tañ sarīrañ’ ti vā, ‘aññañ jīvañ aññañ sarīrañ’ ti vā; ‘hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā; ‘hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā. Iti bhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpaticcasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā<sup>1</sup> khanti paṭiladdhā hoti; yathābhūtañ vā ñānañ kāmañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmāsayo kāmādhimutto’ ti kāyañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto’ ti nekkhammañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto’ ti byāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo abyāpādādhimutto’ ti abyāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo thīnamiddhagaruko thīnamiddhāsayo thīnamiddhādhimutto’ ti thīnamiddhañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo ālokasaññaagaruko ālokasaññasayo ālokasaññaādhimutto’ ti ālokasaññañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti. Ayañ sattānañ āsayo.

3. Katamo ca sattānañ anusayo?

Satt’ ānusayā : kāmarāgānūsayo paṭighānusayo mānānūsayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yañ loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ, ettha sattānañ kāmarāgānūsayo anuseti; yañ loke apiyarūpañ

<sup>1</sup> M inserts vā before khanti. anulomikhanti, S.

asātarūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvisu dhammesu, avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

4. Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro, paritabbhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā.

Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

5. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇītādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,<sup>1</sup> paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

6. Katame sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā<sup>2</sup> acchanditā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā abhabbā.

7. Katame sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā bhabbā.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāpaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> payirūp°, M.

<sup>2</sup> asaddhā, M.

## I. 53.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha Tathāgato yamakapāṭihīraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi : uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato<sup>1</sup> aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakkhito udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati. Aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati. Ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomak-

<sup>1</sup> purattima°, M.



ūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ nīlānaṃ pītakānaṃ lohitakānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjetṭhānaṃ<sup>1</sup> pabhassarānaṃ. Bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā; nimmito caṅkamati, Bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito tiṭṭhati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito nisīdati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā ti. Idaṃ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñānaṃ.<sup>2</sup>

#### I. 54.

1. 'Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñānaṃ?

Bahukehi ākārehi passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'Āditto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'uyyutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'payāto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'kumaggapaṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'upanīyati loko adhuvo' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'atāpo<sup>3</sup> loko anabhissaro<sup>4</sup>' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'assako<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> mañjetṭhānaṃ, M. <sup>2</sup> S. adds Yamakapāṭihīrakathā.

<sup>3</sup> atāno, S. attāno, K. <sup>4</sup> anabhisaro, M. <sup>5</sup> asako, M.

loko sabbaṃ pahāya gamanīyaṃ<sup>1</sup> ti passantānaṃ Bud-  
dhānaṃ . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'ūno loko atitto taṇ-  
hādāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ . . . pe . . .  
okkamati, 'atāpo<sup>1</sup> lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Bud-  
dhānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aleṇo lokasannivāso' ti passan-  
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇo lokasannivāso' ti passan-  
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇibhūto lokasannivāso' ti  
passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'uddhato loko avūpasanto'  
ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sasallo lokasannivāso  
'viddho puthusallesi, tassa natth' añño koci sallānaṃ  
uddhato<sup>2</sup> aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .  
'avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso<sup>3</sup> kilesapañjara-  
pakkhitto, tassa natth' añño koci ālokaṃ dasseta  
aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'avijjhāgato  
lokasannivāso andhabhūto<sup>4</sup> pariyonandho tantākulajāto<sup>5</sup>  
gulāguṇṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto āpāyaṃ duggatim  
vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti' passantānaṃ . . . pe  
. . . 'avijjāvisadosasallito<sup>6</sup> lokasannivāso kilesakali-  
bhūto<sup>7</sup> ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'rāgadosamohaja-  
tito<sup>8</sup> lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci jātaṃ vijatitā  
aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhā-  
saṅghātapatiṃ mukko lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ  
. . . pe . . . 'taṇhājālena ottato<sup>9</sup> lokasannivāso' ti  
passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsotena vuyhati loka-  
sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsaññoja-  
nena saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .  
'taṇhānusayena anusahagato<sup>10</sup> lokasannivāso' ti passan-  
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsantāpena santappati loka-  
sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāparilāhena

<sup>1</sup> atāyano, M.

<sup>2</sup> uddhatā, M.

<sup>3</sup> M. inserts andhabhūto before kilesapañjarapakkhitto.

<sup>4</sup> aṇḍabhūto, M.; atthabhūto, S. <sup>5</sup> tantākulakajāto, M.

<sup>6</sup> avijjāvisadosasamlitto, M.; avijjavisatosa°, S.

<sup>7</sup> kilesakalalibhūto, M.

<sup>8</sup> °mohajāta-jatito, M.; mohatājatito, S.

<sup>9</sup> K. has otthato, with ottato as v.l.

<sup>10</sup> anusaṭṭo, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 'diṭṭhisāṅghātaṭaṭimukko . . . pe . . . 'diṭṭhipariḷāhena  
 pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 'jātiyā anugato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . 'jarāya anusahagato<sup>1</sup> lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . 'byādihi<sup>2</sup> abhibhūto lokasannivāso' ti  
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'maraṇena abbhato<sup>3</sup> lokasan-  
 nivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhapatito loka-  
 sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāya uddito<sup>4</sup>  
 lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'jarāpākāra-  
 parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 'paccupāseṇa parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . 'mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso rāga-  
 bandhanena dosabandhanena mohabandhanena māna-  
 bandhanena diṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccarita-  
 bandhanena, tassa natth' añño koci bandhaṃ mocetā  
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsam-  
 bādhaṭaṭipanno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci  
 okāsaṃ dassetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . 'mahāpalibodhena palibuddho lokasannivāso, tassa  
 natth' añño koci palibodhaṃ chedetā<sup>5</sup> aññatra mayā'  
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpapāte patito<sup>6</sup> loka-  
 sannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci papātā uddhatā<sup>7</sup> aññatra  
 mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahākantāraṭaṭi-  
 panno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci kantāraṃ  
 tāretā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 'mahāsaṃsārāṭaṭipanno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño  
 koci saṃsārā mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . 'mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso, tassa  
 natth' añño koci viduggā uddhatā<sup>8</sup> aññatra mayā' ti  
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalipe<sup>9</sup> palipanno

<sup>1</sup> anusato, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

<sup>2</sup> byādinā, M. byādhi, S.

<sup>3</sup> abbhāhato, M.

<sup>4</sup> ullito, M.; unḥito, S.

<sup>5</sup> chetā, M.; ceto, S.

<sup>6</sup> ṭhito, S.

<sup>7</sup> uddhattā, K.

<sup>8</sup> S. has uddhattā here.

<sup>9</sup> mahāpalāpo, S.; mahāpallepe, K.

lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palipā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'abbhāhato lokasannivāso . . . pe . . . āditto lokasannivāso rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, tassa natth' añño koci nibbāpetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'unnitako<sup>1</sup> lokasannivāso haññati niccamattāno<sup>2</sup> pattadaṇḍo takkāro' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vajjabandhanabandho<sup>3</sup> lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupattito, tassa natth' añño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruññappatto,<sup>4</sup> tassa natth' añño koci tāyetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dukkhābituṇṇo lokasannivāso cirarattapīlito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'niccagadhito lokasannivāso nīccapīpāsito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'andho lokasannivāso acakkhuko' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'hatanetto lokasannivāso aparīṇāyako' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vipathapakkhanto<sup>5</sup> lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho, tassa natth' añño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahoghapakkhanto lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci oghā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dvīhi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'tihi duccaritehi vippatipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi yogehi yutto<sup>6</sup> lokasannivāso catuyogayojito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi ganthehi ganthito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcagatisamāruḷho lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi kāmagaṇehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi nīvaraṇehi

<sup>1</sup> unnitako, M.K.    <sup>2</sup> niccamattāno, K. ; nīccapatāno, S.

<sup>3</sup> vaṭṭabandho, K. ; maccubandho, S.

<sup>4</sup> paramakāpaññappatto, M. ; purimikāvaññappatto, S.

<sup>5</sup> vipathapakkhandho, M. ; vitapatamakkhanto, S.

<sup>6</sup> K. gives pūrito as v.l.

otthato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi vivādamūlehi vivadati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi taṇhākāyehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi anusayehi anusato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi mānehi unṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi lokadhammehi saṃparivattati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi micchattehi niyato<sup>1</sup> lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi āghātavattḥūhi āghātito<sup>2</sup> lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navavidhamānehi unṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi kilesavattḥūhi kilissati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi āghātavattḥūhi āghātito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi akusalakamma-pathehi samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi micchattehi niyato<sup>1</sup> lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavattḥukāya micchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavattḥukāya antaggābhikāyaditṭhiyā<sup>3</sup> samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhasatatanhāpapañcasatehi papañcito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'dvāsatṭhiyā diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'ahañ c' amhi tiṇṇo loko ca atīṇṇo, ahañ c' amhi mutto loko ca amutto, ahañ c' amhi danto loko ca adanto, ahañ c' amhi santo

<sup>1</sup> niyyāto, M.

<sup>2</sup> K. gives āghāto as v.l.

<sup>3</sup> antaggābhikaditṭhiyā, S.; sakkāyaditṭhiyā, K.

loko ca asanto, ahañ c' amhi assatto<sup>1</sup> loko ca anasatto, ahañ c' amhi parinibbuto loko ca aparinibbuto, pahomi kvāhañ<sup>2</sup> tinno tāretum, mutto mocetum, danto dametum santo sametum, assatto assāsetum,<sup>3</sup> parinibbuto<sup>4</sup> parinibbāpetun' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ Bhagavantānañ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇasamāpattiyañ ñānaṃ.

## I. 55.

### 1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sabbaññutañānaṃ?

'Sabbam saṅkhataṃ asaṅkhataṃ anavasesaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ.<sup>5</sup>

'Atītaṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ.

'Anāgataṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ.

'Paccuppannaṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ.

'Cakkhuñ c'eva rūpā ca evaṃ<sup>6</sup> taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ.

'Sotañ c'eva saddhā ca . . . pe . . . ghānañ c'eva gandhā ca . . . pe . . . jivhā c'eva rasā ca, kāyo c'eva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano c'eva dhammā ca evaṃ taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ.

2. 'Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ taṃ<sup>7</sup> sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ. 'Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhaṃ

<sup>1</sup> asatto, M.; asakko, S.

<sup>2</sup> ahañcamhi, K.

<sup>3</sup> asāsetum, M.

<sup>4</sup> M. inserts pare ca after parinibbuto.

<sup>5</sup> anāvaraṇaṇānaṃ, K.S.

<sup>6</sup> etaṃ sabbam, S.; etaṃ sabbam taṃ sabbam, M.

<sup>7</sup> K. omits taṃ.

dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇassa aniccaṭṭham dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

3. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahānassa<sup>1</sup> pahānatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyaṃ sacchikiriyaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

4. 'Yāvatā kusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā akusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā abyākate dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā apriyāpanne dhamme sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

5. 'Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā

<sup>1</sup> pahānāya, K.; parihānāya, S.



paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisamhhiḍaṭṭhaṃ  
taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ  
n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññaṃ. 'Yāvataṃ indriyaparopariyatte  
ññaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṃ  
. . . pe . . . yāvataṃ yamakapāṭihire ññaṃ . . . pe  
. . . yāvataṃ mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ  
jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti'  
anāvaraṇaññaṃ.

6. 'Yāvataṃ sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahma-  
kassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya  
diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattāṃ<sup>1</sup> pariyesitaṃ  
anuvicariṭaṃ manasā sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ,  
'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci

atho aviññātāṃ ajānitabbaṃ

sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ<sup>2</sup>

Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

7. 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atthena samantacakkhu?

Cuddasa Buddhaññaṇi: dukkhe ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,  
dukkhasamudaye ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, dukkhanirodhe  
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya  
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, atthapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddha-  
ññaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,  
niruttapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-  
sambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte  
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṃ  
Buddhaññaṃ, yamakapāṭihire ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,  
mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, sabbañ-  
ñutaññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, anāvaraṇaññaṃ Buddha-  
ññaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhaññaṇi. Imesaṃ cud-  
dasannaṃ Buddhaññaṇaṃ<sup>3</sup> attha ññaṇi sāvaka-  
dhāraṇāni, cha ññaṇi asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

<sup>1</sup> viññātāpattāṃ, M.

<sup>2</sup> abhiññāyatidakkhiṇeyyaṃ, S.; neyyaṃ is read by  
M. and K., the latter having the following note—neyyaṃ  
ti pi paṭho.

<sup>3</sup> K. inserts ādito before attha.

8. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ, n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho, yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho, yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā niruttapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho sabbo ñāto sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaṃsaṃ ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakaṇṭhāpāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattāṃ pariyesiṭāṃ anuvicariṭāṃ manasā sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . sabbaññūtañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci

attho aviññātāṃ ajānitabbaṃ

sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ

Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

---

Nāṇakathā niṭṭhitā.

---

## II. MAHĀVAGGE DITTHIKATHĀ.

1. Kā ditthi?<sup>1</sup> Kati ditthitthānāni? Kati ditthipariyutthānāni? Kati ditthiyo?

Kati ditthābhinivesā? Katamo ditthitthānasamugghāto ti?

Kā ditthīti? Abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.<sup>2</sup>

Kati ditthitthānāni? Attha ditthitthānāni.

Kati ditthipariyutthānāni? Atthārāsa ditthipariyutthānāni.

Kati ditthiyo ti? Soḷasa ditthiyo.

Kati ditthābhinivesā ti? Tīṇisatāṃ<sup>3</sup> ditthābhinivesā.

Katamo ditthitthānasamugghāto ti? Sotāpattimaggo ditthitthānasamugghāto.

2. Kathaṃ<sup>4</sup> abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi?

Rūpaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, Eso me attā'<sup>5</sup> ti abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Vedanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . saññāṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Cakkhuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Rūpaṃ<sup>6</sup> 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhaṃ . . . pe . . . rasaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

<sup>1</sup> K. omits Kā ditthi?

<sup>2</sup> K. has Kati abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi?

<sup>3</sup> Tīṇisatāṃ, K.

<sup>4</sup> Kati, K.

<sup>5</sup> Cf. Saṃyutta, xii., 62, 5.

<sup>6</sup> Rūpe, sadde, &c., M.

3. Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

4. Rūpasāññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhasāññaṃ . . . pe . . . rasasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbasāññaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasāññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasāñcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasañcetanāṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasāñcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpatañhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddatāṇhaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammatāṇhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavitakkaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavicāraṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

5. Paṭhavidhātum 'Etaṃ mama,' āpodhātum . . . pe . . . tejodhātum . . . pe . . . vāyodhātum . . . pe . . . ākāśadhātum . . . pe . . . viññāṇadhātum 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vāyokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . nīlakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . pītakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . lohītakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ākāśakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇakasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

6. Kesaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' lomāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' nakhaṃ

. . . pe . . . dantaṃ . . . pe . . . taçaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 maṃsaṃ . . . pe . . . nahāruṃ<sup>1</sup> . . . pe . . . aṭṭhaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . aṭṭhimiññaṃ . . . pe . . . vakkhaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . hadayaṃ . . . pe . . . yakaṇaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 kilomakaṃ . . . pe . . . pihakaṃ . . . pe . . . pap-  
 phāsaṃ . . . pe . . . antaṃ . . . pe . . . antagaṇaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . udariyaṃ . . . pe . . . karisaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 pittaṃ . . . pe . . . semhaṃ . . . pe . . . pabbaṃ . . .  
 pe . . . lohitaṃ . . . pe . . . sedaṃ . . . pe . . . medaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . assuṃ . . . pe . . . vasaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 kheḷaṃ . . . pe . . . siṅghānikaṃ . . . pe . . . lasikaṃ  
 . . . pe . . . muttaṃ . . . pe . . . matthaluṅgaṃ 'Etaṃ  
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe  
 . . . sotāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 ghānāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 jivhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 manāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .  
 cakkhudhātum rūpadhātum cakkhuvīññāpadhātum . . . pe  
 . . . sotadhātum saddadhātum sotaviññāpadhātum . . .  
 pe . . . ghānadhātum gandhadhātum ghānaviññāpadhātum  
 . . . pe . . . jivhadhātum rasadhātum jivhaviññāpa-  
 dhātum . . . pe . . . kāyadhātum phoṭṭhabbadhātum  
 kāyaviññāpadhātum . . . pe . . . manodhātum dhamma-  
 dhātum manoviññāpadhātum 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .  
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

8. Cakkhundriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotindriyaṃ ghānin-  
 driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitin-  
 driyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ dukkh-  
 indriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhin-  
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samā-  
 dhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .  
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

9. Kāmadhātum 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpadhātum arūpadhā-  
 tum kāmabhavaṃ rūpabhavaṃ arūpabhavaṃ saññābhavaṃ

asaññābhavaṃ nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ ekavokārabhavaṃ catuvokārabhavaṃ pañcavokārabhavaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ, mettā<sup>1</sup> cetovimuttiṃ, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ, muditācetovimuttiṃ, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ, ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

10. Avijjāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saṅkhāre viññānaṃ nāma-rūpaṃ salāyatanaṃ phassaṃ vedanaṃ taṇhaṃ upādānaṃ bhavaṃ jātiṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

11. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni?

Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakko pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāro pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamitto pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, parato pi ghoso diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ<sup>2</sup> upādāya samutṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ ; avijjā hetu . . . pe . . . : phasso hetu . . . pe . . . saññā hetu . . . pe . . . vitakko hetu . . . pe . . . ayoniso manasikāro hetu . . . pe . . . pāpamitto hetu . . . pe . . . parato ghoso hetu parato ghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ<sup>2</sup> upādāya samutṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ parato ghoso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

12. Katamāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho<sup>3</sup> diṭṭhipalibodho diṭṭhibandhanaṃ diṭṭhipapāto diṭṭhānusayo diṭṭhisantāpo diṭṭhiparilāho diṭṭhigantho<sup>4</sup> diṭṭhūpādānaṃ diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni.

<sup>1</sup> M. has mettāṃ, karuṇāṃ, muditāṃ, upekkhāṃ.

<sup>2</sup> diṭṭhinaṃ, M.

<sup>3</sup> diṭṭhisambhavo, S. K.

<sup>4</sup> diṭṭhiganto, M.

## 13. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo?

Assādaditṭhi, attānuditṭhi, micchāditṭhi, sakkāyaditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā sassataditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā uccheda-ditṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, pubbantānuditṭhi, aparantānuditṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapatisaññuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapatisaññuttā diṭṭhi, bhavaditṭhi, vibhavaditṭhi. Imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

14. Assādaditṭhiyā<sup>1</sup> katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? At-tānuditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Micchā-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyavatthukāya sas-sataditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . sakkāyavatthukāya uccheda-ditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . pubbantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . aparantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . attavādapatisañ-ñuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . lokavādapatisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . bhavaditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . vibhava-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

15. Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attānuditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, micchāditṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāya-ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthu-kāya sassataditṭhiyā paññarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhini-veso hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, pubbantānuditṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, aparantānuditṭhiyā catuccattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthā-rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'maman' ti mānaviniband-hāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attavā-dapatisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti,

<sup>1</sup> M. and S. insert Katame tīṇisatam diṭṭhābhinivesā? before Assādaditṭhiyā.



lokavādapatisaññuttāya dīṭṭhiyā atṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, bhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena<sup>1</sup> abhiniveso hoti, vibhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

16. Assādadīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Yaṁ rūpaṁ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṁ somanassaṁ, ayaṁ rūpassa assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi; aññā dīṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo, ayaṁ vuccati assādadīṭṭhi. Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi<sup>2</sup> dīṭṭhivipatti; tāya dīṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhivipanno, dīṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevītabbo nā bhajītabbo na payirūpāsītabbo. Taṁ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā dīṭṭhi yo rāgo,<sup>3</sup> so na dīṭṭhi, dīṭṭhi na rāgo; aññā dīṭṭhi añño rāgo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṁ vuccati dīṭṭhirāgo; tāya ca dīṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhirāgaratto,<sup>4</sup> dīṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnāṁ dānaṁ na mahapphalaṁ hoti na mahānisaṁsaṁ. Taṁ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoni vā. Micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṁ c'eva kāyakammaṁ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṁ<sup>5</sup> samādinnaṁ, yaṁ ca vacīkammaṁ . . . pe . . . yaṁ ca manokammaṁ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṁ samādinnaṁ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṁvattanti. Taṁ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabījaṁ vā kosatakibījaṁ vā tittakālābubījaṁ<sup>6</sup> vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhittaṁ yaṁ c'eva paṭhavīrasaṁ upādiyati yaṁ ca

<sup>1</sup> K. gives ekūnavīsatiyā ākārehi as v.l.

<sup>2</sup> S. K. omit.

<sup>3</sup> yo dīṭṭhiyā rāgo, M.; dīṭṭhiyo rāgā, S.

<sup>4</sup> dīṭṭhirāgarato, K.

<sup>5</sup> dīṭṭhisampattaṁ, S. and K. as v.l.

<sup>6</sup> tittakālābubījaṁ, M.

āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya<sup>1</sup> saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijam hi 'ssa pāpakam. Evameva micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthiṣamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthiṣamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvat-tanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assāda dīṭṭhi micchādītthi, micchādītthi dīṭṭhigataṃ dīṭṭhiga-haṇaṃ dīṭṭhikantāraṃ dīṭṭhivisukaṃ dīṭṭhivipphandaṃ dīṭṭhisaññojanaṃ dīṭṭhisallaṃ dīṭṭhisambādho dīṭṭhipali-bodho . . . pe . . . dīṭṭhiparāmāso.

17. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ<sup>2</sup> saṅkhāre paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manasaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ rūpe paṭicca, yaṃ sadde paṭicca, yaṃ gandhe paṭicca, yaṃ rase paṭicca, yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca, yaṃ dhamme paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhuvīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāvīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manovīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasam-phassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphas-sajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi; añña dīṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo,

<sup>1</sup> assātattāya, M., assādakattāya, S.

<sup>2</sup> ye, S.

ayaṃ vuccati assādaditṭhi. Assādaditṭhi micchādītṭhi, micchādītṭhi<sup>1</sup> ditṭhivipatti; tāya ditṭhivipattiyā samanāgato puggalo ditṭhivipanno, ditṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirūpāsitaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā ditṭhi yo rāgo,<sup>2</sup> so na ditṭhi, ditṭhi na rāgo; aññā ditṭhi añño rāgo; yā ca ditṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati ditṭhirāgo; tāya ca ditṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo ditṭhirāgaratto, ditṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādaditṭhi micchādītṭhi, micchādītṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā. Micchādītṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosaṭakibijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhattaṃ yaṃ c'eva pathaviraṣaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca āporasaṃ upādiyati sabbaṃ taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakam. Evameva micchādītṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assādaditṭhi micchādītṭhi, micchādītṭhi ditṭhigataṃ ditṭhigahaṇaṃ ditṭhikantāraṃ ditṭhivisukaṃ ditṭhivipphanditaṃ ditṭhisaññojanaṃ ditṭhisallaṃ ditṭhisambādho ditṭhi-

<sup>1</sup> S. K. omit.

<sup>2</sup> yo ditṭhi yo rāgo, S.

palibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imehi aṭṭhārasali ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññoḡo.

18. Atthi<sup>1</sup> saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Katamāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca ?

Sakkāyaditṭhi silabbataparāmāso.<sup>2</sup> Imāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca.

Katamāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam mānasasññojanam vicikicchāsaññojanam bhavarāgasaññojanam issāsaññojanam macchariyasaññojanam anusayasaññojanam avijjāsaññojanam. Imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Assādadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

19. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā<sup>3</sup> puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam<sup>4</sup> adassāvī<sup>4</sup> sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānam, attani vā rūpam, rūpasmiṃ vā attānam; vedanam . . . pe . . . saññam . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānam attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānam, attani vā viññānam, viññānasmiṃ vā attānam.

20. Katham rūpam attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkasiṇam attato samanupassati 'yam paṭhavīkasiṇam so aham, yo aham taṃ paṭhavīkasiṇam' ti paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa<sup>5</sup> jhāyato 'yā acci'<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. and N. insert this section after section 16, as well as here.

<sup>2</sup> K. has sakkāyaditṭhi parāmāso c'eva sakkāyaditṭhi-silabbataparāmāso ca.

<sup>3</sup> asutavā, M.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits.

<sup>5</sup> telappadīpassa, M.

<sup>6</sup> acci, S.K.

so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accēti' acciṇ ca vinṇaṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ' ti pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ ca attāṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmaṣo diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu,<sup>1</sup> vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve 'va gatiyo . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nīlakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohītakasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ' ti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

21. Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa, tamenāṃ<sup>2</sup> puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ rukkho ayaṃ chāyā, añño rukkho aññā chāyā, so kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā' ti chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmaṣo diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

<sup>1</sup> vatthum, M.

<sup>2</sup> tamena, S.

22. Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Idaṃ pupphaṃ ayaṃ gandho, aññaṃ pupphaṃ añño gandho, so kho paṇāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe' ti, pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

23. Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ maṇi ayaṃ karaṇḍako, añño maṇi añño karaṇḍako, so kho paṇāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake' ti, karaṇḍakasmīṃ maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.<sup>1</sup>

24. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, 'yā

<sup>1</sup> S. M. insert here Bhāṇavāraṃ.

manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajā vedanañ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Evamevañ idh' ekacco manosamphassajā vedanañ attato samanupassati 'yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajā vedanañ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Abhini-  
vesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayañ paṭhamā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanañ attato samanupassati.

25. Kathaṃ vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ sankhāre viññāṇaṃ rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā' ti vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati.

26. Kathaṃ attani vedanañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, imasmiñ ca pana attani ayañ vedanā' ti attani vedanañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphañ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ attani vedanañ samanupassati.

27. Kathaṃ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāyāti' vedanāya attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati.

28. Kathaṃ saññañ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajā saññañ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññañ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni



saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati.

29. Kathaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāva' ti saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

30. Kathaṃ attāni saññaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attāni ayaṃ sañña' ti attāni saññaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attāni saññaṃ samanupassati.

31. Kathaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyāti' saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

32. Kathaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakḅhusamphassajaṃ cetanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

33. Kathaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā' ti saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

34. Kathaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ime saṅkhārā' ti attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

35. Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresūti' saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

36. Kathaṃ viññāpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuvīññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāpaṃ attato samanupassati. Yaṃ manovīññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāpaṃ attato samanupassati.

37. Kathaṃ viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāpena viññāpavā' ti viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

38. Kathaṃ attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ viññāpaṃ' ti attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati.

39. Kathaṃ viññāpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ viññāpe' ti viññāpa-

asmim attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . .  
pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evam viññāpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

40. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso  
hoti?

'Natthi dinnan' ti vatthum evamvādo micchādiṭṭh-  
ābhinivesaparāmāso<sup>1</sup> diṭṭhi: diṭṭhi na vatthum, vatthum na  
diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññam vatthum; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca  
vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi,  
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na  
ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Natthi yitthan' ti vatthum . . . pe . . .  
'natthi hutan' ti vatthum, 'natthi sukataḍḍakātānaṃ  
kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko' ti vatthum, 'natthi ayaṃ loko'  
ti vatthum, 'natthi paro loko' ti vatthum, 'natthi mātā'  
ti vatthum, 'natthi pitā' ti vatthum, 'natthi sattā opapā-  
tikā' ti vatthum, 'natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammag-  
gatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ  
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti' vatthum evamvādo  
micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ  
dasamā<sup>2</sup> micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi-  
vipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.  
Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

41. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhini-  
veso hoti?

Idha assutavā<sup>3</sup> puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-  
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ  
adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme  
avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā  
attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ,  
vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ attato samanupas-  
sati, viññāpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāpaṃ, viñ-  
ñāpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ

<sup>1</sup> micchābhinivesa°, S. M.

<sup>2</sup> dasamicchāvattukā, S. M., dasavattukā, K.

<sup>3</sup> asutavā, M.

attato samanupassati—‘yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ’ ti odātakasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

42. Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā’ ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyā sampanno assa . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavatthukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

43. Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcabi<sup>1</sup> ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

<sup>1</sup> paṇṇarasahi, K.

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā ucchedadiṭṭhi, ucchedadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyavattukāya uccheda-diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

44. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti . . . pe . . . 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

45. 'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesapara-māso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na diṭṭhi, añña diṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca diṭṭhi yaṃ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva sassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'sañña, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

pañcamī 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

46. 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva asassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na dīṭṭhi, aññā dīṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca dīṭṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva asassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ loko c'eva asassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ pañcamī 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

47. 'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nilakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo'<sup>1</sup> ti antasaññi hoti: 'yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthuñ c'eva loko ca, yena pharati so attā c'eva loko cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'antavā loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati, lohītakato pharati, odātakato pharati, obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

<sup>1</sup> vaṭṭumo, S.



'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

48. 'Anantavo loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh' ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto' ti anantasāññi hoti: yaṃ pharati . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato . . . pe . . . obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

49. 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ<sup>1</sup> jīvaṃ c'eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ jīvaṃ c'eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

50. 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na<sup>2</sup> jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

<sup>1</sup> M. has Tvaṃ rūpaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits na. K. has rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ.



'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

51. 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti pi tiṭṭhati pi uppajjati pi nibbattati pīti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

52. 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā ucchiṭṭhati vinassati, na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

53. 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

54. 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti

antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcāhākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ,’ ‘Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcāhākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

55. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

56. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Soḷasa saññivādā, aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha nevasaññināsaññivādā, saṭṭa ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

57. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ . . . pe . . . diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso.

Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

58. ‘Ahan’ ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā<sup>1</sup> diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . .

<sup>1</sup> ‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, S. K.

ayaṃ paṭhamā 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ ahan' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ, manovīññānaṃ ahan' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi<sup>1</sup> . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

59. 'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Cakkhuṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ maman' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ, manovīññānaṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

60. Attavādaṭṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati; 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati

<sup>1</sup> S. and K. here have the reading in the text.

. . . pe . . . ayam paṭhamā rūpavattukā attavāda-  
paṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca  
diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Attavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi  
abhiniveso hoti.

61. Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi  
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Sassato attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavā-  
dapāṭissaññuttā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .  
imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Asassato attā ca loko  
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko  
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’eva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko  
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . .  
‘anantavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā ca anantavā  
ca attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’ev’ antavā nānantavā  
attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapāṭisaññuttā  
diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni  
na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi  
abhiniveso hoti.

62. Olyanābhiniveso<sup>1</sup> bhavaditṭhi, atidhāvanābhiniveso<sup>2</sup>  
vibhavaditṭhi; assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhi-  
niveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati vibhavaditṭhiyo ? Attānu-  
ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati  
vibhavaditṭhiyo ? . . . pe . . . Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya  
diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati  
vibhavaditṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā  
bhavaditṭhiyo siyā vibhavaditṭhiyo; attānuditṭhiyā vīsa-  
tiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca  
vibhavaditṭhiyo; micchādītṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso  
sabbavatā vibhavaditṭhiyo; sakkāyaditṭhiyā vīsatiyā  
ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca vib-  
havaditṭhiyo; sakkāyavattukāya sassataditṭhiyā pañna-

<sup>1</sup> Olyanābhiniveso, S.

<sup>2</sup> abhibhāvanābhiniveso, S. and K. as v.l.

rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; sak-  
kāyavatthukāya ucchedaditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso  
sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya  
ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavadit-  
thiyo ; 'asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-  
hākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'antavā  
loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso  
siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'anantavā loko'  
ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā  
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ  
sariraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-  
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ  
sariraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-  
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; 'hoti Tathāgato param  
maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-  
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; 'na hoti Tathāgato param  
maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-  
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'hoti ca na ca hoti  
Tathāgato param maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-  
hākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavadit-  
thiyo ; 'n'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā' ti  
antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā  
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; pubbantānuditthiyā  
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā  
vibhavaditthiyo ; aparantānuditthiyā catucattālīsāya ākā-  
rehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ;  
saññojanikāya ditthiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā  
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'ahan' ti mānavini-  
bandhāya ditthiyā atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā  
vibhavaditthiyo ; 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya ditthiyā  
atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ;  
attavādapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso  
pannarasa bhavaditthiyo pañca vibhavaditthiyo ; lokavā-  
dapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā  
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo. Sabbāvatā ditthiyo  
assādaditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo attānuditthiyo, sabbā-  
vatā ditthiyo micchādītthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo sakkāya-  
ditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo antaggāhikā ditthiyo, sabbā-

vatā ditṭhiyo saññojanikā ditṭhiyo, attavādapatisaṇṇuttā ditṭhiyo<sup>1</sup> bhavaditṭhiyo vibhavaditṭhiyo. Etaṃ dvayaṃ takkitā nissitā ye<sup>2</sup> tesāṃ nirodhamhi n'atthi ñāpaṃ yatthāyaṃ<sup>3</sup> loko viparītasāñṇi ti.

63. Dvīhi Bhikkhave ditṭhigatehi pariyutṭhitā devamanussā oliyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke, cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathaṇ ca Bhikkhave oliyanti eke? Bhavārāmā Bhikkhave devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā, tesāṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati<sup>4</sup> na pasīdati<sup>5</sup> na santitṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave oliyanti eke.

Kathaṇ ca Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke? Bhaven' eva<sup>6</sup> kho paṇ' eke aṭṭiyamānā<sup>7</sup> harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti, 'yato kira bho ayaṃ attā kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā' ti, etaṃ santaṃ ekaṃ paṇitaṃ yathābhavanti.<sup>8</sup> Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke.

Kathaṇ ca Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati, bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti.

Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ yathābhūtedhimuccati bhavataṇhāparikkhayā, sa ve<sup>9</sup> bhūtassa pariññā<sup>10</sup> vītataṇho bhavābhavē bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu nāgacchati punabbhavaṃ ti.

<sup>1</sup> M. has saññojanikā ditṭhiyo sabbāvatā ditṭhiyo attavādapatisaṇṇuttā ditṭhiyo bhavaṇ ca ditṭhiṃ vibhavaṇ ca ditṭhiṃ.

<sup>2</sup> se, M. S. has evaṃ dvāyaṃ tittikā ca nissitako ca va tesāṃ, &c.

<sup>3</sup> yathāyaṃ, S.

<sup>4</sup> pakkhandhati, M.

<sup>5</sup> passidati, S. sampasīdati, K.

<sup>6</sup> bhavena, K.

<sup>7</sup> attaliyamānā, S.

<sup>8</sup> yathāvanti, M. yathāvantani, S.

<sup>9</sup> sace, K.

<sup>10</sup> pariññāso, M.; pariññāto so, K.; pariññāyo, S.



64. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī?

Titthiyo ca titthiyasāvako ca yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī?

Tathāgato ca Tathāgatasāvako ca yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Kodhano upanāhī ca pāpamakkhī ca yo naro vipannadiṭṭhī māyāvī taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.<sup>1</sup>  
akodhano anupanāhī amakkhī<sup>2</sup> suddhataṃ gato sampannadiṭṭhī medhāvī taṃ jaññā 'ariyo' itīti.<sup>1</sup>

65. Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso me attā' ti vipannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo?

'N' etaṃ maman' ti sampannadiṭṭhi, 'N' eso 'haṃ asmīti' sampannadiṭṭhi, 'Na me so attā' ti sampannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

66. 'Etaṃ maman' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso me attā' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhiyo, pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' aparantānudiṭṭhi, catucattālīsa diṭṭhiyo, aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

<sup>1</sup> imeti, K. ; cf. Sutta Nipāta, 116.

<sup>2</sup> visuddho, M. ; amakkhīsu Tathāgato, S. and K. as v.l.



'Eso me attā' ti vīsativatthukā attānuditthi, vīsativatthukā sakkāyaditthi, sakkāyaditthipamukhāni<sup>1</sup> dvāsatthi ditthigatāni, pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā ditthiyo.

68. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi nittham gatā, sabbe te ditthisampannā; tesam<sup>2</sup> ditthisampannānam<sup>2</sup> pañcannam idha nitthā pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha nitthā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṇkolassa ekabījissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca ditthe va dhamme Arahā. Imesam pañcannam idha nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā?

Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamsoṭassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

69. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam<sup>2</sup> sotāpannānam<sup>2</sup> pañcannam idha nitthā, pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha nitthā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṇkolassa ekabījissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca ditthe va dhamme Arahā. Imesam pañcannam idha nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamsoṭassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam sotāpannānam imesam pañcannam idha nitthā, imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.<sup>3</sup>

Ditthikathā samattā.

<sup>1</sup> °pamukhena, K.; °samunena, S.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits.

<sup>3</sup> nitthā ti, K.

## III. MAHĀVAGGE ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ.

1. SOLASAVATTHUKAṀ ānāpānasatisamūdhim bhāvayato samādhikāni dve nāṇasatāni uppajjanti—attha paripantho<sup>1</sup> nāṇāni, attha upakāre nāṇāni, atthārassa upakkilese nāṇāni, terassa vodāne nāṇāni, battimsaṃ satokārisu<sup>2</sup> nāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena nāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena nāṇāni, attha nibbidānāṇāni, \*attha nibbidānulo-mānāṇāni, attha nibbidāyapaṭipassaddhiṇāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe nāṇāni.

2. Katamāni attha paripantho' nāṇāni, attha ca upakāre nāṇāni?

Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṃ; uddhaccaṃ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṃ; vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavatthānaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; avijjā samādhissa paripantho, nāṇaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; sabbe pi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripantho, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakāraṃ. Imāni attha paripantho nāṇāni, attha ca upakāre nāṇāni.

Imehi solasahi ākārehi uddhataṃ<sup>3</sup> cittaṃ<sup>3</sup> samuducittaṃ<sup>4</sup> cittaṃ ekatte santiṭṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati.

<sup>1</sup> paribandhe, M.; paripanto, S. <sup>2</sup> satokāriya, S. M.

<sup>3</sup> uducittaṃ; M.; udupatacittaṃ, K., which gives uddhataṃ as v.l.

<sup>4</sup> samuducittaṃ, M.; pamuducittaṃ, S.; samudupatacittaṃ, K., with samuducittaṃ as v.l.

3. Katame te ekattā?

Nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Katame te nīvaraṇā?

Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thīna-middhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, aratī nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.<sup>1</sup>

4. 'Nīvaraṇā' ti. Ken' atthena nīvaraṇā? Niyyānāvāraṇatthena nīvaraṇā.

Katame te niyyānā?

Nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti;<sup>2</sup> kāmacchando niyyānāvāraṇaṃ, tena ca kāmacchandena nivutattā nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti<sup>3</sup> kāmacchando niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti; byāpādo niyyānāvāraṇaṃ, tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti byāpādo niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, thīnamiddhaṃ niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; avikkhepo ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, vicikicchā niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; ñāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, avijjā niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, aratī niyyānāvāraṇaṃ; sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvāraṇā . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa

<sup>1</sup> S. M. omit nīvaraṇā.

<sup>2</sup> niyyanti, S. K.

<sup>3</sup> nappajānātīti, S. K.

soḷasavatthukam ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇi-  
kasamodhānā.

5. Katame aṭṭhārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti?

Assāsādimajjhapiyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhat-  
tavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, passās-  
ādimajjhapiyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikk-  
hepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, assāsapaṭikaṇ-  
khanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho, passā-  
sapaṭikaṇkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho,  
assāsenābhitunnassa<sup>1</sup> passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā<sup>2</sup> samā-  
dhissa paripantho, passāsenābhitunnassa<sup>3</sup> assāsapaṭilābhe  
mucchanā<sup>2</sup> samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ passāsaṃ anugacchanā  
sati

ajjhattavikkhepā kaṇkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapat-  
thanā,

<sup>4</sup>assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā  
passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā,<sup>4</sup>  
cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa  
yebi vikkhepamānassa<sup>5</sup> no ca<sup>6</sup> cittaṃ vimuccati  
vimokkhaṃ appajānantā te honti parapatthiyā ti.

6. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-  
dhissa paripantho,<sup>7</sup> assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ  
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; nimittaṃ āvajjato  
passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; passā-  
saṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa pari-  
pantho; assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-  
dhissa paripantho; passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ  
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho.

<sup>1</sup> asāsenāti kucchinnassa, S.

<sup>2</sup> samucchinnā, S. and K. as v.l.

<sup>3</sup> pasāsenābhitunnassa, S.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits these two lines.

<sup>5</sup> vikampa°, K.; avikkhepa°, S.

<sup>6</sup> ce, K.

<sup>7</sup> paribandho, M., always.

Nimittam āvajjamānassa assāse vikkhipate<sup>1</sup> mano  
 assāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,  
 nimittam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano  
 passāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,  
 assāsam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano  
 passāsam āvajjamānassa assāse cittam vikampati,  
 cha ete uppakilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa  
 yehi vikkhepamānassa<sup>2</sup> no ca<sup>3</sup> cittam vimuccati  
 vimokkham appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

7. Atītānudhāvanam cittam vikkhepānupatitam samā-  
 dhissa paripantho,<sup>4</sup> anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittam vik-  
 khambhitam<sup>5</sup> samādhissa paripantho, linam cittam kosaj-  
 jānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, atipaggahitam cittam  
 uddhaccānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, abhinatam<sup>6</sup>  
 cittam rāgānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, apanatam<sup>7</sup>  
 cittam byāpādānupatitam samādhissa paripantho.

Atītānudhāvanam cittam anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam  
 linam  
 atipaggahitam abhiññātam<sup>6</sup> apaññātam<sup>7</sup> cittam na  
 samādhiyati,  
 cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa  
 yehi upakkilittḥasaṅkappo adhicittam nappajā-  
 nātīti.

8. Assāsādimajjhapariyosānam satiyā anugacchato aj-  
 jhattam vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā  
 ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca, passāsādimajjhapariyosānam  
 satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo  
 pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-  
 tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passā-  
 sapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe

<sup>1</sup> vikkhepate, S. ; vikkhipate, K.

<sup>2</sup> vikampa°, K. ; vikkhamba°, S.

<sup>3</sup> ce, K.      <sup>4</sup> paribandho, M., always.

<sup>5</sup> vikampitam, M. K.

<sup>6</sup> abhinatam, S. and K. as v.l.

<sup>7</sup> apagatam, S. ; apanatam, K. as v.l.

. . . phanditā ca, assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā<sup>1</sup> kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittāṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittāṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atītānudhāvanena cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanena<sup>2</sup> cittaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ<sup>3</sup> kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, līnena cittaṃ kosajjānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, abhinātaṃ cittaṃ rāgānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, apaṇātaṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca.

Ānāpānasati yassa aparipuṇṇā<sup>4</sup> abbhavitā  
kāyo pi iñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti iñjitaṃ  
kāyo pi phandito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti phanditaṃ.  
Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhavitā  
kāyo pi aniñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aniñjitaṃ  
kāyo pi aphaṇdito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aphaṇditaṃ ti.

Tehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavathukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhīṃ bhāvayato khaṇikasamo-dhānā ime aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

9. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāpāni?

Atītānudhāvanāṃ cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ, taṃ vivajjayitvā ekaṭṭhāne samādahati; evaṃ pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanāṃ cittaṃ vikkham-

<sup>1</sup> mucchanattā, K. as v.l.

<sup>2</sup> pātikaṅkheṇa, K.

<sup>3</sup> vikampitena, M. K. as v.l.

<sup>4</sup> paripuṇṇā, S. M.

bhitam,<sup>1</sup> tam vivajjayitvā tatth' eva adhimoceti; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ, tam paggaṇhitvā kosajjaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggaḥitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ, tam niggaṇhitvā<sup>2</sup> uddhaccaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhinataṃ cittaṃ rāgānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā rāgaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā byāpādaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddhaṃ cittaṃ pariyodātaṃ ekatagataṃ hoti.

10. Katame te ekattā ? Dānavossaggupatṭhānekattaṃ<sup>3</sup> samathanimittupatṭhānekattaṃ vayalakkhaṇupatṭhānekattaṃ nirodhupatṭhānekattaṃ, dānavossaggupatṭhānekattaṃ cāgādhimuttānaṃ, samathanimittupatṭhānekattaṃ ca adhiccittamanuyuttānaṃ, vayalakkhaṇupatṭhānekattaṃ ca vipassakānaṃ, nirodhupatṭhānekattaṃ ca ariyapuggalānaṃ. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekattagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipasannaṃ<sup>4</sup> c'eva hoti upekkhānubrūhitaṃ ca ñāṇena ca sampahaṃsitaṃ.

11. Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

12. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādissa tiṇi lakkhaṇāni : yo tassa paripantho<sup>5</sup> tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati, yaṃ ca paripanthato<sup>6</sup> cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṃ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yaṃ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭha-

<sup>1</sup> vikampitaṃ, M. K. as v.l.

<sup>2</sup> viniggaṇhitvā, M.; paggaṇhitvā, S.

<sup>3</sup> dānavossagg°, M.

<sup>4</sup> °pakkhandan c'eva, M.; °pakkhandhan c'esa, S.

<sup>5</sup> paribandho, S. M.

<sup>6</sup> paññāpanato, S.



massa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca.

13. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam majjhakalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca.

14. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam : pariyoṣānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyoṣānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam : pariyoṣānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca. Evaṃ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṃ ca pītisampannaṃ ca sukkhasampannaṃ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca saddhāsampannaṃ ca viriyasampannaṃ ca satisampannaṃ ca samādhisampannaṃ ca paññāsampannaṃ ca.

15. Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānam ?

Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam . . . pe . . . Evaṃ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam, pītisampannaṃ<sup>1</sup> c'eva hoti sukkhasampannaṃ c'eva cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca . . . pe . . . paññāsampannaṃ ca.

<sup>1</sup> K. inserts vicārasampannaṃ c'eva before pītisampannaṃ c'eva.

Tatiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ magge, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, sukkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca. Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

16. Ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasamāpattiyā, nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanasamāpattiyā ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

17. Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

Dukkhānupassanāya ... pe ... anattānupassanāya, nibbidānupassanāya, virāgānupassanāya, nirodhānupassanāya, paṭinissaggānupassanāya, khayānupassanāya, vāyānupassanāya, vipariṇāmānupassanāya, animittānupassanāya, appaṇihitānupassanāya, suññānupassanāya, adhi-paññādharmavipassanāya, yathābhūtañāṇadassanāya, ādinavānupassanāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya, vivaṭṭanānupassanāya, sotāpattimaggassa, sakadāgāmimaggassa, anāgāmimaggassa, Arahattamaggassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ?

Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

18. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Ādissa tīpi lakkhaṇāni: yo tassa paripantho<sup>1</sup> tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathanimittaṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhan-

<sup>1</sup> paribandho, S. M.

dati ; yañ ca paripanthato<sup>1</sup> cittaṃ visujjhati, yañ ca visudhata cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannatta tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Arahatta-maggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa imāni tīpi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

19. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīpi lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittaṃ ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca visuddham cittaṃ ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīpi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo majjhakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

20. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam : pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavirivayāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Arahatta-maggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam : pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo pariyosānakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakhaṇasampanno, vitakkasampannañ c'eva hoti vicārasampannañ ca pītisampannañ ca sukhasampannañ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañ ca saddhāsampannañ ca viriyasampannañ ca satisampannañ ca samādhisampannañ ca paññāsampannañ ca.

21. Nimittaṃ assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa<sup>2</sup> ajānato ca<sup>3</sup> tayo dhamme bhāvanā n'upalabbhati,

<sup>1</sup> paññāpanato, S.

<sup>2</sup> anārammaṇamekacittassa, K. ; anārammaṇam ekassa cittassa, S.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa<sup>1</sup>  
jānato ca tayo dhamme bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

22. Katham ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā  
na honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ  
vikkhepaṃ gacchati, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ  
ca sādheti, viśesaṃ adhigacchati?

Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, tame-  
naṃ puriso kakacena chindeyya, rukkhe phutṭhakakaca-  
dantānaṃ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā hoti, na āgate  
vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā  
vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati,  
payogaṃ ca sādheti, viśesaṃ adhigacchati<sup>2</sup>: yathā rukkho  
same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, evaṃ upanibandhanā nimit-  
taṃ, yathā kakacadantā evaṃ assāsapassāsā, yathā rukkhe  
phutṭhakakacadantānaṃ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā  
hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na  
āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ  
ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti, viśesaṃ adhigacchati—  
evamevaṃ bhikkhū nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā satim  
upatṭhāpetvā nisinno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsa-  
passāse manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā  
aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti,  
viśesaṃ adhigacchati.<sup>3</sup>

23. Katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Āraddhaviriyassa kāyo pi cittaṃ pi kammaniyaṃ hoti;  
idaṃ padhānaṃ.

Katamo payogo?

Āraddhaviriyassa uppekilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpa-  
santi; ayaṃ payogo.

Katamo viśeso?

Āraddhaviriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-  
honti<sup>4</sup>; ayaṃ viśeso.

Evaṃ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na

<sup>1</sup> ārammaṇā me cittassa, S.

<sup>2</sup> S. M. omit viśesaṃ adhigacchati.

<sup>3</sup> S. M. add padhānaṃ ca.

<sup>4</sup> papanti hoti, S.; byāsanti, K.

honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati padhānaṃ ca paññāyati payogaṃ ca sādheti visesaṃ adhigacchati.

24. Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvitā  
anupubbaṃ paricitā yathā Buddhena desitā,  
so imaṃ lokam pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā ti.<sup>1</sup>  
'Ānan' ti. Assāso no passāso. 'Apānan' ti. Passāso

no assāso.

Assāsavasena upatthānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upatthānaṃ sati: yo assasati<sup>2</sup> tass' upatthāti, yo passasati tass' upatthāti.

'Paripuṇṇā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā.

'Subhāvitā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tass' ime cattāro bhāvanaṭṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

25. 'Yānikatā' ti. Yattha yattha ākaṅkhati, tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajjappatto, tassa te dhammā āvajjanappaṭibandhā honti ākaṅkhaṇappaṭibandhā manasikāraappaṭibandhā cattuppādaappaṭibandhā: tena vuccati 'Yānikatā' ti.

'Vatthukatā' ti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhitṭhitam hoti, tasmim tasmim vatthusmiṃ sati supatitṭhitā<sup>3</sup> hoti; yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati supatitṭhitā<sup>3</sup> hoti, tasmim tasmim vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhitṭhitam hoti: tena vuccati 'Vatthukatā' ti.

'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.<sup>4</sup> Yena yena cittaṃ abhinīharati, tena tena sati anuparivattati; yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati, tena tena cittaṃ abhinīharati: tena vuccati 'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.

'Paricitā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā parivāraṭṭhena paricitā paripūraṭṭhena paricitā; satiyā pariggaṇhanto

<sup>1</sup> cf. Dhammapada, 174.

<sup>2</sup> assāsati, S., K.

<sup>3</sup> supatṭhitā, M.

<sup>4</sup> M. inserts vatthusmiṃ before yena.

jināti pāpake akusale dhamme : tena vuccati 'Paricita' ti.<sup>1</sup>

'Susamāradhā' ti. Cattāro susamāradhā : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatthēna susamāradhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna susamāradhā, tadupagaviriya-vāhanatthēna susamāradhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamugghātattā<sup>2</sup> susamāradhā.

'Susamaṇ' ti. Atthi samaṇ, atthi susamaṇ.

Katamaṇ samaṇ ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā byādhipakkhiyā, idaṇ samaṇ. Katamaṇ susamaṇ ? Yaṇ tesaṇ tesaṇ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṇ nirodho nibbānaṇ, idaṇ susamaṇ. Iti idaṇ ca samaṇ idaṇ ca<sup>3</sup> susamaṇ ñātaṇ hoti itthaṇ viditaṇ sacchikataṇ phassitaṇ paññāya, āradhamaṇ hoti viriyaṇ asallīnaṇ, upatthitā sati apamuṭṭhā,<sup>4</sup> passaddho kāyo asāradhho,<sup>5</sup> samāhitaṇ cittaṇ ekaggaṇ : tena vuccati 'Susamāradhā' ti.

26. 'Anupubbaṇ paricita' ti. Dīghaṇ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; dīghaṇ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; rassaṇ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; rassaṇ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicita; Sabbā pi soḷasa-vatthukā ānāpānasatiyo aññamaññaṇ paricita c'eva honti anuparicita ca : tena vuccati 'Anupubbaṇ paricita' ti.

27. 'Yathā' ti. Dasa yathatthā : attadamathattho yathattho, attasamathattho yathattho, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho, abhiññattho yathattho, pariññattho yathattho, pahānattho yathattho, bhāvanattho yathattho,

<sup>1</sup> akusale dhamme paricita, S. M.

<sup>2</sup> susamuhātattā, M. ; samugghātattā, S.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits idaṇ ca.

<sup>4</sup> asammutthā, M. ; sammutthā, S.

<sup>5</sup> āradhho, K.

sacchikiriyaṭṭho yathattho, saccābhisamayatṭho yathattho, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho.

28. 'Buddho' ti. Yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako Buddhhe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmāṃ saccāni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ patto balesu ca vasībhāvaṃ.

'Buddho' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena Buddho? 'Bujjhita saccānīti' Buddho, bodhetā<sup>1</sup> pajāyāti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassāvitāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya Buddho, visavitāya<sup>2</sup> Buddho, khīṇāsavaśaṅkhātena Buddho, nirupadhisaṅkhātena<sup>3</sup> Buddho, 'ekantavītarāgo' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītadoso' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītamoho' ti Buddho, 'ekantanikkilesa' ti Buddho, 'ekāyanamaggāṃ gato' ti Buddho, 'eko anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho' ti Buddho, abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā Buddho.

'Buddho' ti. N'etaṃ nāmaṃ mātaraṃ kataṃ, na pitaraṃ kataṃ, na bhātaraṃ kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālobitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ; vimokkhantikam etaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ Bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutañāpassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti, yadidaṃ Buddho ti.

29. 'Desitā' ti. Attadamathatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attasamathatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, so hi<sup>4</sup> gahatṭho vā hoti pabajjito vā.

'Loko' ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā . . . pe . . . aṭṭhārasa lokā: aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

30. 'Pabhāsetīti.' Attadamathatṭhaṃ yathatthaṃ abhi-

<sup>1</sup> bodhento, K.

<sup>2</sup> visatitāya, K.

<sup>3</sup> nirūpalepasāṅkh°, M.; nirupakkilesasaṅkh°, K.

<sup>4</sup> so ti, M.; hoti, K.



sambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti<sup>1</sup> pabhāseti, attasamathaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti<sup>2</sup> pabhāseti, attaparinibbāpanaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti . . . pe . . . nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

31. 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti. Yathā abbhā evaṃ kilesā, yathā cando evaṃ ariyañāṇam, yathā candimā devamutto evaṃ bhikkhu, yathā cando abbhā mutto mahiyā<sup>3</sup> mutto<sup>4</sup> dhūmarajā mutto rāhugabaṇṇā<sup>5</sup> vippa-mutto bhāsati<sup>6</sup> ca tapati<sup>6</sup> ca virocati<sup>6</sup> ca, evameva bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāsati ca tapati ca virocati ca; tena vuccati 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti.

Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

### Bhāṇavāram.

32. Katamāni battimsa satokārīsu ñāṇāni<sup>7</sup>?

Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññā-gāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So sato vā assasati sato passasati, dīgham vā assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā assasanto 'rassam assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto 'rassam passasāmīti' pajānāti, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī,

<sup>1</sup> āsevati, S.; K. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. has bhāseti here.

<sup>3</sup> mahikā, M.; mahitā, S.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits.

<sup>5</sup> rāhupānā, K.

<sup>6</sup> bhāsate ca tapate ca, all MSS.; virocate, M., only.

<sup>7</sup> satokāriya, M.; sotokārīsa, S.

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṁvedī passambhayaṁ cittasaṅkhāraṁ, cittaapaṭisaṁvedī . . . pe . . . abhippamodayaṁ cittaṁ, samādahaṁ cittaṁ, vimocayaṁ cittaṁ, aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmiti' sikkhati.

83. 'Idhāti.' Imissā dīṭṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciya, imasmiṁ ādāye, imasmiṁ dhamme, imasmiṁ vinaye, imasmiṁ dhammavinaye, imasmiṁ pāvacane, imasmiṁ brahmacariye, imasmiṁ satthusāsane: tena vuccati 'Idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Araha vā akuppadhammo.

'Araññaṁ' ti. Nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbam etaṁ araṇṇaṁ.

'Rukkhamūlan' ti. Yattha bhikkhuno āsanaṁ paññattaṁ hoti, mañco vā pīṭhaṁ<sup>1</sup> vā bhisī vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasanthāro<sup>2</sup> vā paṇṇasanthāro vā palālasanthāro<sup>3</sup> vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṁ vā kappeti.

'Suññaṁ' ti. Kenaci anākiṇṇaṁ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā.

'Āgāraṁ' ti. Vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṁ guhā ti.

'Nisīdati pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā' ti. Nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā.

'Ujuma kāyaṁ paṇidhāyāti.' Ujuko hoti kāyo tṭhito supaṇihito.<sup>4</sup>

'Parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti. 'Parīti' parigahaṭṭho, 'mukhaṁ' ti niyyānaṭṭho, 'satīti' upaṭṭhānaṭṭho; tena vuccati 'Parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti.

84. 'Sato va assasati sato passasatīti.'<sup>5</sup> Battimsāya

<sup>1</sup> pīṭhaṁ, M.

<sup>2</sup> tiṇasātaro, M.

<sup>3</sup> patasasantharo, K.; palassandharo, S.

<sup>4</sup> tṭhito paṇihito, S.; paṇidhito paṇihito, K.

<sup>5</sup> K. omits sato passasatīti.

ākārehi satokāri hoti:<sup>1</sup> dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati<sup>2</sup> upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena nāpēna satokāri hoti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; rassaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti.

35. Kathaṃ dīghaṃ assasanto 'dīghaṃ assasāmiti' pajānāti, dīghaṃ passasanto 'dīghaṃ passasāmiti' pajānāti?

Dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivatṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā nāpaṃ, kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena nāpēna taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.

<sup>2</sup> satim, K.

36. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatī? Aniccatō anupassatī no niccatō, dukkhato anupassatī no sukhato, anattato anupassatī no attato, nibbindatī no nandatī, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭi-nissajjati no ādiyati, aniccatō anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatī.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dham-mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekaras-atṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

37. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā saññaṃ uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gac-chanti, viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

38. Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭha-hanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭ-thena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. 'taṇhāsamudayā veda-nāsamudayo' ti, 'kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti 'phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭ-thena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccatō manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, 'taṇhānirodhā vedanā-

nirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'kammanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'phassanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccaya-nirodhatthēna vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, vipari-ṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti.

Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

39. Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudaya-tthēna saññāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā saññānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalak-khaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppaj-janti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

40. Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayo' ti paccayasamudaya-tthēna vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipari-ṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ

viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

41. Dīgham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocaraṃ ca pajānāti samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti gocaraṃ ca pajānāti samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhati.

‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’ Kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti?

Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥatthena viriyindriyaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānatthena satindriyaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti.’ Yaṃ tassa<sup>1</sup> ārammaṇaṃ taṃ tassa gocaraṃ, yaṃ tassa gocaraṃ taṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ pajānātīti, puggalo pajānanā paññā.<sup>2</sup>

‘Samaṇ’ ti. Ārammaṇassa upatthānaṃ samaṇ, cittassa avikkhepo samaṇ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ samaṇ, cittassa vodānaṃ samaṇ.

‘Attho’ ti. Anavajjattho nikkilesattho vodānattho paramattho.

‘Paṭivijjhatīti.’ Ārammaṇassa upatthānaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepattham paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānattham paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānattham paṭivijjhati; tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

42. ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’ Kathaṃ balāni samodhāneti? Asaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni balāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

<sup>1</sup> Yan tassa, M. K.

<sup>2</sup> puggalapajānanā na paññā, S.

43. 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatthānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti: tena vuccati 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

44. 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ maggaṃ samodhāneti?

Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditthiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, parriggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamaḍhiṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

45. 'Dhamme samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāṇi samodhāneti, akampiyaṭṭhena balāṇi samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padaḥaṭṭhena sam-mappaḍhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti, tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattaṇaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ samodhāneti, samvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena<sup>1</sup> vimokkhaṃ

<sup>1</sup> muttaṭṭhena, K.



samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, paricāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāpaṃ samodhāneti, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāpaṃ samodhāneti; chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhim pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satim adhipaṭeyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ<sup>1</sup> tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ saraṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Dhamme samodhāneti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānāti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatī.'

46. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivatṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāpaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ

<sup>1</sup> satisampajaññaṃ, K.

no sati, sati upatthānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāpēna taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatthānabhāvanā' ti.

47. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.  
'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthēna bhāvanā.

Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

48. Kathaṃ 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti' sikkhati? 'Kāyo' ti. Dve kāyā—nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca.

Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, nāmañ ca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti citta-saṅkhārā. Ayaṃ nāmakāyo.

Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ assāso ca passāso ca nimittañ ca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā. Ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

49. Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭividditā honti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāpēna te kāyā paṭividditā honti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāpēna te kāyā paṭividditā honti; āvajjato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, jānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, paccavekkhato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, satiraṃ upatthāpayato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, cittaṃ samādahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, saññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato te kāyā paṭi-

viditā honti, pahātabbāṃ pajahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, bhāvetabbāṃ bhāvayato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭividditā honti. Evam te kāyā paṭividditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

50. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ<sup>1</sup> saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīla-sikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhiccittasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato vidditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

51. Kathaṃ 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati?

Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro?

Dīghaṃ assāsā kāyikā, ete dhammā kāyapaṭibandhā kāyasaṅkhārā, te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati; rassaṃ assāsā; rassaṃ passāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānāmanā vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā iñjānā phandanā<sup>2</sup> calanā

<sup>1</sup> assapassāsāṃ, S.; assāsapassāsā, K.      <sup>2</sup> pandanā, M.

kampanā<sup>1</sup> 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhāyaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Yathā rūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na-ānamanā na-viñamanā na-sannamanā na-paṇamanā aññ-  
janā aphananā acalanā akampanā santaṃ sukhumaṃ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā<sup>2</sup> ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti, na taṃ ca naṃ<sup>3</sup> samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṃ ca naṃ<sup>4</sup> samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭite paṭhamam olārikā saddā pavattanti, olārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi olārike sadde atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake sadde atha pacchā sukhumasaddanimittarammaṇattā<sup>5</sup> pi cittaṃ pavattati; evam va paṭhamam olārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, olārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi olārike assāsapassāsā atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumansi-

<sup>1</sup> pakampanā, S. M.

<sup>2</sup> vātūpaladdhiyā, K.; aṭhūpa aladdhiyā, S.

<sup>3</sup> na ca naṃ taṃ, M.; na taṃ e' enaṃ, S.; na ca taṃ, K.

<sup>4</sup> taṃ ca naṃ, M.; taṃ ca na, S.

<sup>5</sup> sukhumanimittarammaṇattā, K.; °ārammaṇatā, M.

katattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake assāsa-passāse atha pacchā sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇattā pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti . . . pe . . . ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, tañ ca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vutthahanti pi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāssā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

52. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ<sup>1</sup> samvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha samvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisilasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhicitṭasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane<sup>2</sup> ñāṇāni attha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

Bhāṇavāraṃ.

53. Kathaṃ 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamā pīti? Dighaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . dighaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāya-

<sup>1</sup> assāsapassāsā, S. K.

<sup>2</sup> anupassanā, M.

paṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ  
assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsava-  
sena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati  
pītipāmojjaṃ, yā pītipāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso  
pahāso vitti<sup>1</sup> odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa, ayaṃ pīti.

54. Kathaṃ sā pīti<sup>2</sup> paṭividditā hoti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ  
pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā  
pīti paṭividditā hoti, dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . .  
passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa  
ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya  
satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, āvajjato sā pīti  
paṭividditā hoti, jānato, passato, paccavekkhato, cittaṃ  
adhiṭṭhabato, saddhāya adhimuccato, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato,  
satiṃ upatṭhāpayato, cittaṃ samādahato, paññāya pajānato,  
abhiññeayaṃ abhijānato, pariññeayaṃ parijānato, pahā-  
tabbaṃ pajahato, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvayato, sacchikātabbaṃ  
sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Evaṃ sā pīti paṭi-  
viditā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upatṭhānaṃ  
sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, vedanā upatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati  
upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ  
vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānu-  
passanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati?  
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-  
thena bhāvanā.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavi-  
suddhi . . . pe . . . pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena  
cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato . . . pe . . .  
pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ  
ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

55. Kathaṃ 'sukhapāṭisaṃvedī'<sup>3</sup> assasissāmīti<sup>3</sup> sik-  
khati,<sup>3</sup> 'sukhapāṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

<sup>1</sup> cittassa, K.; citti, S.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits Kathaṃ sā pīti.

<sup>3</sup> S. and K. omit.



'Sukhan' ti. Dve sukhāni—kāyikañ ca sukhañ cetasikañ ca sukhañ.

Katamañ kāyikañ sukhañ? Yañ kāyikañ sātamañ kāyikañ sukhañ,<sup>1</sup> kāyasamphassajamañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idamañ kāyikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ cetasikañ sukhañ? Yañ cetasikañ<sup>2</sup> sātamañ cetasikañ sukhañ, cetosamphassajamañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idamañ cetasikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti? Dīghamañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbamañ sacchikaroto ti sukhā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti. Sukhapatisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāpema tañ vedanañ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathamañ tañ vedanañ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evañ tañ vedanañ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapatisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānañ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

56. Kathamañ 'cittasaṅkhārapatisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittasaṅkhārapatisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghamañ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā; dīghamañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā cā cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā. Ayamañ cittasaṅkhāro.

Katamañ te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividditā honti? Dīghamañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbamañ sacchikaroto te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te cittasaṅkhārā

<sup>1</sup> K. inserts vedayitañ after sukhañ and omits the next four words.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits cetasikañ sātamañ.



paṭividditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

57. Kathaṃ 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upatṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

58. Kathaṃ 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ,<sup>1</sup> yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ

<sup>1</sup> viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ, M.

mano<sup>1</sup> manāyatanam manindriyam viññāpam viññāpak-  
khandho tajjamāno<sup>2</sup> viññāpadhātu; dīgham passāsavasena  
. . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram passāsavasena  
viññāpacittam yaṃ cittam, mano mānasam hadayaṃ  
paṇḍaram mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññāpam  
viññāpak-khandho tajjamāno viññāpadhātu, idaṃ cittam.

Katham taṃ cittam paṭividitam hoti? Dīgham assāsa-  
vasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto taṃ  
cittam paṭividitam hoti. Evaṃ taṃ cittam paṭividitam  
hoti.

Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññāpacittam  
upatṭhānam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupas-  
sanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Katham taṃ cittam anupassati?  
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittam anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-  
ṭhena bhāvanā. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam saṃ-  
varatṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samat-  
thaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

59. Katham 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam assasissāmīti'  
sikkhati, 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam passasissāmīti sik-  
khati?

Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīgham assāsavasena  
. . . pe . . . cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekag-  
gataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhip-  
pamodo, yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti<sup>3</sup>  
odagyaṃ attamanā cittassa, ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo.  
Abhippamodayaṃ cittam assāsapassāsavasena viññāpa-  
cittam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā  
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . .  
Evaṃ taṃ cittam anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . .  
tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

60. Katham 'samādaham cittam assasissāmīti' sikkhati,  
'samādaham cittam passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.

<sup>2</sup> tajjā manoviññāpadhātu, S. and K. as v.l.

<sup>3</sup> cittassa, K.; citti, S.

Katamo samādhi? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittaṃ tṭhiti saṇṭhiti avatṭhiti<sup>1</sup> avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

61. Kathaṃ 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati . . . pe . . . 'mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ditṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, thīnamiddhato<sup>2</sup> vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ahirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane ñāṇāni, attha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni citte cittānupassanāya.

62. Kathaṃ 'aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'aniccānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Aniccan' ti. Kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Ken' atthena aniccā? Uppādavayaṭṭhena aniccā. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañ-

<sup>1</sup> bhavatṭhīti, S.; adhiṭṭhīti, K.

<sup>2</sup> thīnato, M.

cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-  
khaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vayaṃ passanto  
pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ  
udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.  
'Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe aniccā-  
nupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vedanāya, saññāya, sañ-  
khāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe  
aniccānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'  
sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā  
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Dhammesu dhammānupassanā  
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.' 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . tena  
vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

63. Kathaṃ 'Virāgānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,  
'virāgānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-  
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe virāgā-  
nupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe virāgānupassī  
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarā-  
marañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarānavirāge chandajāto hoti  
saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarā-  
marañe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissā-  
mīti' sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena  
dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭi-  
vijjhatīti.'

64. Kathaṃ 'Nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,  
'nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti sad-  
dhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe nirodhā-  
nupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe nirodhānupassī  
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe  
ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarānavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-  
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe niro-  
dhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'  
sikkhati.

65. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi  
avijjā nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti; atṭhahākārehi  
avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Anicc-atthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, anattatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, santāp-atthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, vipariṇāmatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidāna-nirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavanirodhena<sup>1</sup> avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñāpuppādena avijjā nirujjhati, nirodhupatthānena avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavaṃ disvā imehi atthahākārehi avijjānirodhena chandaajāto hoti saddhādhi-mutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitthitaṃ. 'Avijjāya nirodhānu-passī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati.

66. Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhanti? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi viññāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi saḷāyatane ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi phasse ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi vedanāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi tanhāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi tanhā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi upādāne ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi upādānaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi bhava ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jātiyā ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti; atthahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti?

<sup>1</sup> bhavanirodhena, S.; āhāranirodhena, K.

Aniccatt̥hena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti, dukkhatt̥hena . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmat̥hena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarañam nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena . . . pe . . . nirodhupat̥thānena jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavañ disvā imehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarānanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddh-ādhimutto, cittañ c'assa svādhitt̥hitam. 'Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

67. Kathaṃ 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Paṭinissaggā' ti.<sup>1</sup> Dve paṭinissaggā—pariccāgapatīnissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. 'Rūpaṃ pariccajatīti' pariccāgapatīnissaggo, 'rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. 'Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañam pariccajatīti' pariccāgapatīnissaggo, 'jarāmarānanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' At̥tha anupassane ñāṇāni at̥tha ca upat̥thānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavat̥thūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni battim̐sa satokārisu ñāṇāni.<sup>2</sup>

68. Katamāni catuvisati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvisati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ

<sup>1</sup> K. omits Paṭinissaggā ti.

<sup>2</sup> satokāriṣsa. S.; satokāriya°, M.



assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; dighaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . anat-tato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ . . . pe . . . passāsaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? 'Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni.

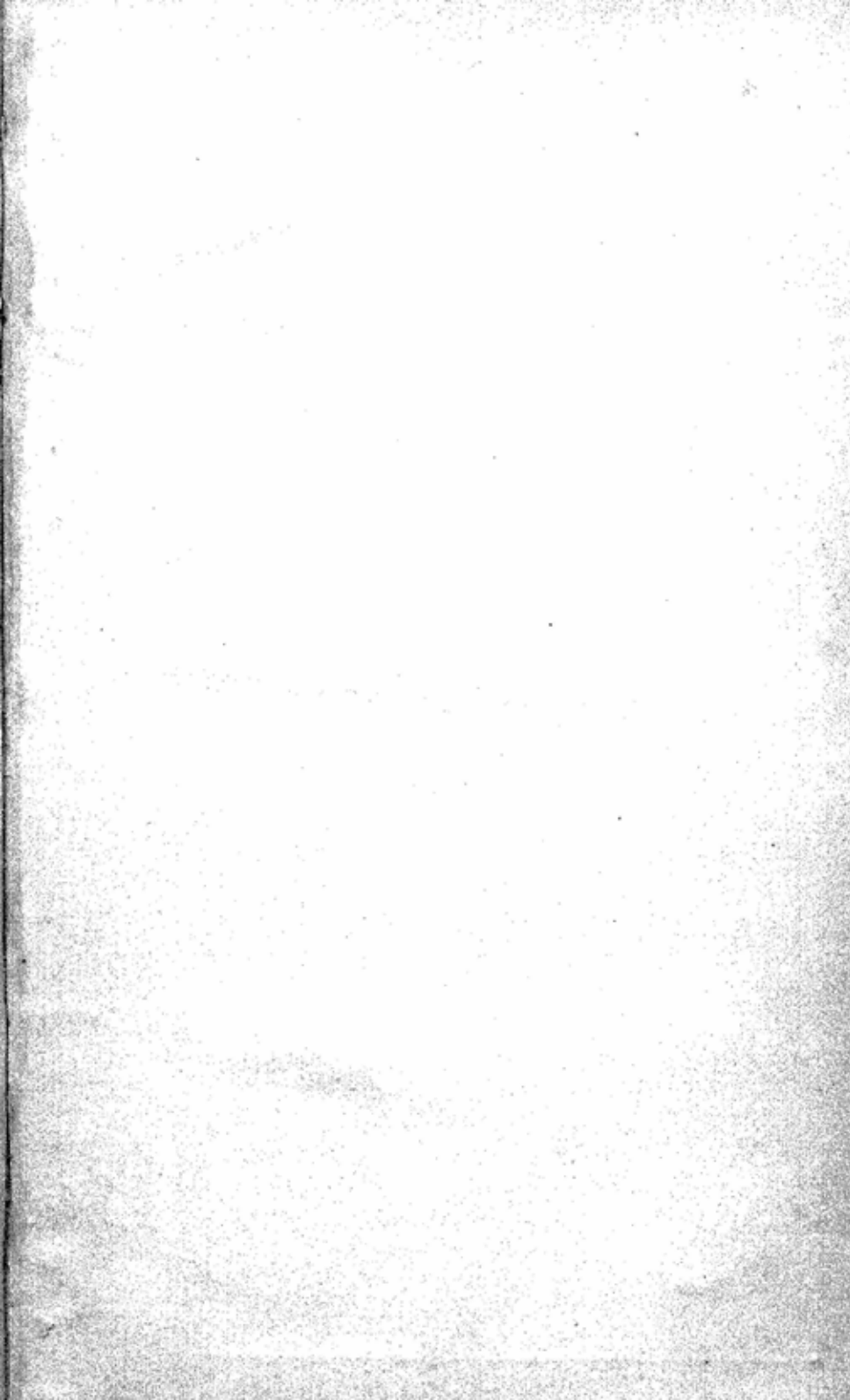
Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpatti-maggena sakkāyaditṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, sīlabbataparāmāsassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhānusayassa vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; sakadāgāmi-maggena oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinattā

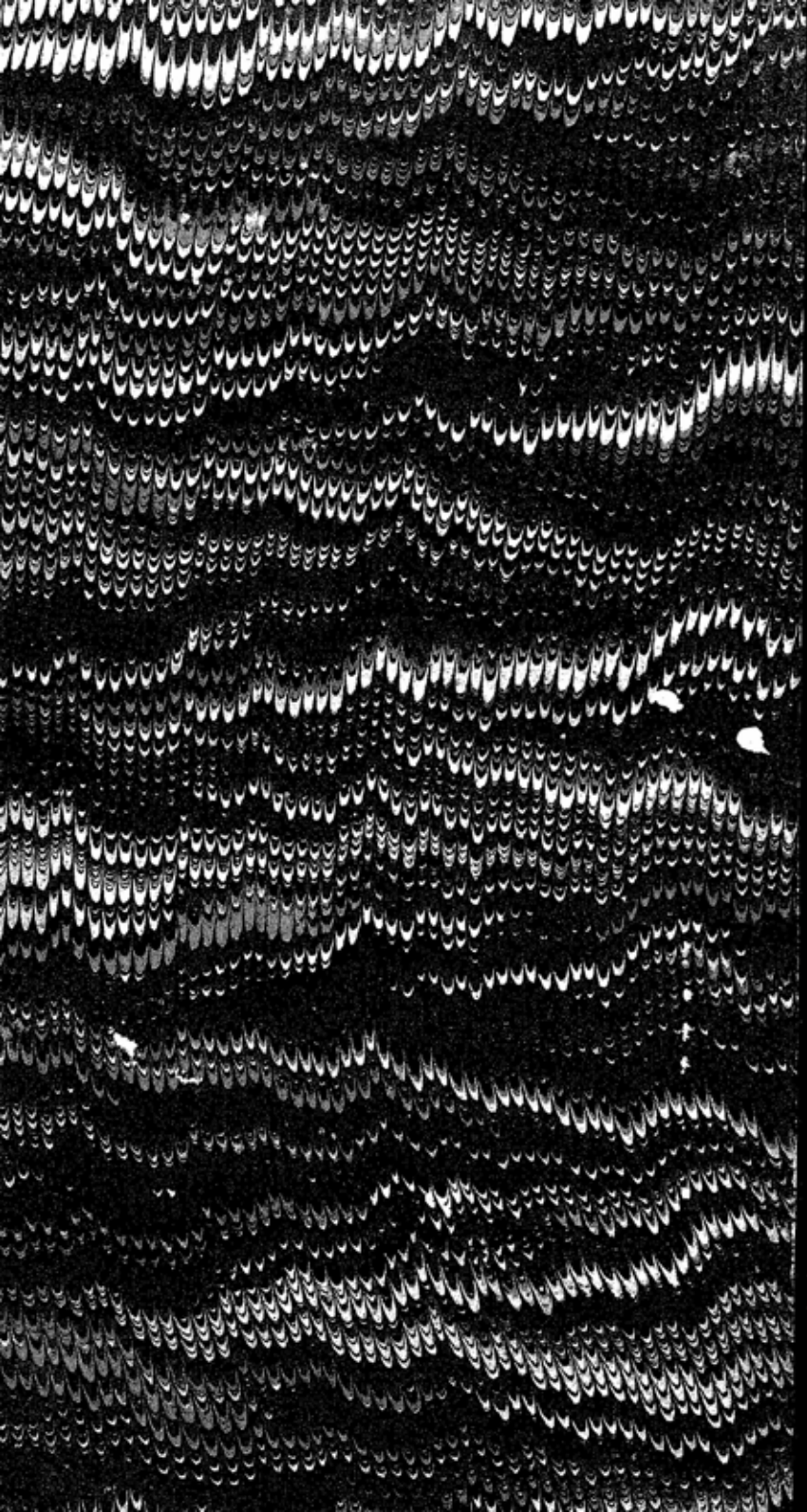


uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; anāgāmi maggena anusa-  
hagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭigha-  
saññojanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭi-  
ghānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimutti-  
sukhe ñāṇaṃ; Arahattamaggena rūparāgassa arūparāgassa  
mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhava-  
rāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā  
uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimutti-  
sukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim  
bhāvayato samādhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjan-  
tīti.

Ānāpānakathā samattā.

---





*"A book that is shut is but a block"*

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA  
Department of Archaeology  
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book  
clean and moving.

---